

GOVERNMENT 1a

composition and content by michael - herbert: keehn - mhkeehn@gmail.com
proof reading and editing by diane-marie: mcgilvery

Version: 171104

FOR AS LONG AS IT'S AVAILABLE

I WOULD START HERE

THE UGLY TRUTH ABOUT HOLLYWOOD

Link Text: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=t1Or0Xs4UTE>

Table of Contents

Disclaimer. [Page 11 of 220](#)

Introduction. [Page 11 of 220](#)

How Criminal will They Be?. [Page 15 of 220](#)

The Conspiracy Theory, fact or fiction.. . . . [Page 17 of 220](#)

Identifying the Source of the Criminality. [Page 18 of 220](#)

 Two Londons. [Page 20 of 220](#)

 Three City-States of Interest. [Page 21 of 220](#)

 The City of London. [Page 21 of 220](#)

 The Vatican. [Page 23 of 220](#)

 Washington, District of Columbia. [Page 25 of 220](#)

The Republic. [Page 28 of 220](#)

Source of United States authority.. . . . [Page 28 of 220](#)

Leadership: Two Kinds. [Page 30 of 220](#)

The Declining Value of the Dollar. [Page 35 of 220](#)

Government Becomes a Commercial Entity. [Page 37 of 220](#)

Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States.. . . . [Page 38 of 220](#)

Money Defined.. [Page 40 of 220](#)

Issuance of the Currency. [Page 41 of 220](#)

The Revolutionary War. [Page 43 of 220](#)

Vatican Influence. [Page 43 of 220](#)

 The Global Estate Trust. [Page 44 of 220](#)

 anna-maria-wilhelmina-hanna-sophia:riezinger-von reitzenstein

.....	Page 44 of 220
The First National Bank of America.....	Page 46 of 220
The War of 1812.....	Page 47 of 220
All Wars Are Bankers Wars!.....	Page 47 of 220
The Banking Elite used the same tactic then, as today!.....	Page 48 of 220
President Andrew Jackson.....	Page 48 of 220
Debt Free & Sovereign.....	Page 49 of 220
Assassination Attempt.....	Page 50 of 220
Debt Free - Briefly.....	Page 51 of 220
Treaty of Verona.....	Page 51 of 220
God's Country.....	Page 53 of 220
The Law of the Republic.....	Page 53 of 220
The BAR.....	Page 55 of 220
History Books.....	Page 55 of 220
South Carolina Secedes.....	Page 56 of 220
Civil War Not About Slavery.....	Page 57 of 220
The Emancipation Proclamation.....	Page 59 of 220
Southern States Walk Out of Congress.....	Page 59 of 220
Martial Law.....	Page 60 of 220
Lincoln Greenbacks.....	Page 60 of 220
Dollar Devaluation – Further Discussion.....	Page 61 of 220
Lincoln: Two 13 th Amendments and Freeing the Slave.....	Page 62 of 220
Standing, in Court.....	Page 62 of 220
The Fourteenth Amendment.....	Page 63 of 220
Leaderships Road to Criminal Behavior.....	Page 64 of 220
The Constitution.....	Page 65 of 220

A Puzzling Question.	Page 66 of 220
The Case of Citizen v. citizen.	Page 66 of 220
The Un-Constitutional Jurisdiction of The United States.	Page 66 of 220
Reside & Person.	Page 67 of 220
The United States, Inc...	Page 68 of 220
Review.	Page 68 of 220
Reading from the Economic History of United States.	Page 69 of 220
If There Are No Government Leadership Conspiracies...	Page 70 of 220
The "Validity" of the <u>Public Debt</u> Cannot be Questioned.	Page 70 of 220
Federal Crimes can No-Longer be Prosecuted.	Page 71 of 220
The Character of Congress & President After 1871...	Page 72 of 220
Law – After 1871...	Page 72 of 220
Voluntary Slavery...	Page 73 of 220
Sovereign Citizen...	Page 73 of 220
Let's Examine the Wikipedia Excerpt on the Sovereign Citizen...	Page 75 of 220
Then we have the FBI on the Sovereign Citizen.	Page 80 of 220
Look Whose Been Behind Past Terrorists Attacks...	Page 80 of 220
Former FBI Chief, Ted Gunderson also relates.	Page 80 of 220
The FBI's Claim...	Page 81 of 220
Examining the FBI Claim.	Page 81 of 220
Congressman Charles Lindbergh...	Page 83 of 220
HR & SR.	Page 85 of 220
The Bailout.	Page 86 of 220

Returning to the United States Trust.	Page 86 of 220
THE HOOVER PAPERS.	Page 89 of 220
Roosevelt’s Inaugural Speech.	Page 90 of 220
Governors Conference.	Page 91 of 220
Presidential Proclamation 2039.	Page 91 of 220
World War I Not Officially Terminated.. . . .	Page 92 of 220
Duly Registered and Countersigned.	Page 93 of 220
Federal Reserve Notes Are Not Money.	Page 94 of 220
Money Caveat.	Page 94 of 220
Returning to the Emergency Banking Relief Act.	Page 96 of 220
“12 U.S. Code §§ 95a, 95b - Omitted” – Cornell University.	Page 99 of 220
Congress Destroys the Separation of Powers.	Page 100 of 220
And Empowers a Dictator.	Page 100 of 220
Congress Also Empowers An Un-Elected Official as a Dictator.	Page 101 of 220
Asterisk, Asterisk, Asterisk ***.	Page 102 of 220
14 th Amendment citizen Becomes an Enemy.	Page 103 of 220
Total Authoritarian Control.	Page 103 of 220
Bankers Take Steps to Recover Withdrawn Gold.	Page 105 of 220
Government Control of Commercial Activity.	Page 105 of 220
Government Lacks Jurisdiction over a Sovereign, except.....	Page 106 of 220
How Government of Today Does Business.. . . .	Page 107 of 220
Are Parents at Fault.	Page 107 of 220
Controlling Knowledge and Information.	Page 108 of 220

Conversion of All of Our Normal and Regular Activities.	Page 108 of 220
Enter Corporate States.	Page 111 of 220
Every Office, Agency, Bureau, Department.	Page 112 of 220
High Conviction Rates..	Page 113 of 220
Government is Bankrupt.	Page 114 of 220
Finding Ways to Ring the Government’s Bankrupt Cash-Register. .	Page 114 of 220
Leadership Incentive.	Page 115 of 220
Predicting How Criminal Leadership will Be.	Page 115 of 220
Some of What You Need to Know..	Page 118 of 220
Rights..	Page 120 of 220
Grasshopper.	Page 121 of 220
Do you UNDERSTAND?.	Page 122 of 220
Unless You Present The Court with Irrefutable Proof.	Page 123 of 220
Constructive Fraud.	Page 123 of 220
Continuing on.	Page 124 of 220
Standing..	Page 125 of 220
LIES OF LEADERSHIP.	Page 129 of 220
PEARL HARBOR..	Page 129 of 220
December 7, 1941 – Japan Bombs Pearl Harbor..	Page 132 of 220
Two-Thousand-Four-Hundred Americans..	Page 133 of 220
The Atomic Bomb.	Page 133 of 220
Gulf of Tonkin.	Page 134 of 220
WACO, TEXAS..	Page 135 of 220
WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION..	Page 143 of 220
How Far Are Leadership Criminals Willing to GO.	Page 144 of 220

September 11, 2001 – 9/11.	Page 144 of 220
The Cell Phone Calls from the Hijacked Airliners.	Page 147 of 220
Regarding Shanksville, Pennsylvania.	Page 148 of 220
Other Things You Probably Need to Know.	Page 148 of 220
Life Insurance.	Page 149 of 220
Being In Court.	Page 149 of 220
Erwin Rommel School of Law.	Page 149 of 220
HOW JURY NULLIFICATION STARTED.	Page 151 of 220
QUAKERS ON TRIAL.	Page 152 of 220
NO VERDICT!.	Page 153 of 220
WE WILL NEVER YIELD OUR RIGHTS!.	Page 153 of 220
NOT GUILTY!!.	Page 155 of 220
MY LIBERTY IS NOT FOR SALE!!.	Page 155 of 220
ACQUITTAL BY JURY - ABSOLUTE.	Page 156 of 220
HOW JURY TRIAL ORIGINATED.	Page 157 of 220
TODAY'S JURY.	Page 158 of 220
THE GREAT SANHEDRIN.	Page 159 of 220
Juries have the power to turn things around.	Page 161 of 220
Nullification of the Volstead Act.	Page 161 of 220
The Privilege Against Self-Incrimination.	Page 162 of 220
The Six Elements of a Valid Contract.	Page 163 of 220
A Sound Principle.	Page 165 of 220
Demonstrations Are Opportunities for Government Violence..	Page 167 of 220
Controlling What People Think.	Page 167 of 220
Brain Washing the People Into War.	Page 168 of 220
Major General Smedley Butler.	Page 168 of 220
A Planned Overthrow of the U.S. Government in 1934..	Page 169 of 220
R12 & DuPont.	Page 170 of 220
A Little History on Corporations.	Page 170 of 220
MORE.	Page 171 of 220
Enfranchisement.	Page 172 of 220
Unlimited Life.	Page 173 of 220
More Clearfield Cites.	Page 173 of 220
The Strawman.	Page 174 of 220
Powers and Authorities Conferred on Government.	Page 174 of 220
Lawful vs. Legal.	Page 175 of 220
Unalienable Rights vs. Civil Rights.	Page 176 of 220
Not Everyone in Government is Our Enemy.	Page 176 of 220
United States Prison Population.	Page 176 of 220

Gun Control.	Page 178 of 220
Our Name.	Page 179 of 220
Assassination of President Kennedy.	Page 179 of 220
Murder of Louis T. McFadden.	Page 180 of 220
“Reside”	Page 181 of 220
Person.	Page 181 of 220
I Don’t Have To Tell You “Things Are Bad”.	Page 183 of 220
Paranoia.	Page 184 of 220
Weapon (Gun) Ownership.	Page 186 of 220
Freedom.	Page 188 of 220
Holding Each Other Accountable.	Page 189 of 220
Is It Possible that we can pay a fine and avoid prison?	Page 190 of 220
The Presidency and Congress.	Page 191 of 220
Bank Accounts.	Page 192 of 220
Chemical Trails.	Page 192 of 220
Remember-Remember.	Page 193 of 220
Conclusion.	Page 194 of 220
What to Work Toward.	Page 196 of 220
Psychopaths / Sociopaths.	Page 197 of 220
Nuclear War.	Page 198 of 220
One Trident.	Page 199 of 220
Leadership’s Complete Lack of Empathy.	Page 199 of 220
What We Face.	Page 203 of 220
APPENDIX A.	Page 205 of 220
Secret Treaty of Verona.	Page 205 of 220
APPENDIX B.	Page 210 of 220
GUN CULTURE U.S.A.	Page 210 of 220
APPENDIX C.	Page 214 of 220
NAMING CONVENTIONS.	Page 214 of 220
APPENDIX D – Jurisdictional Traps: Examples.	Page 215 of 220
VERMIN.	Page 218 of 220

Disclaimer

Nothing in this document is to be considered legal advice. Everything is true and correct to the best of my knowledge and there is no effort to deceive.

Introduction

This document is *proofread* by its author, therefore, errors may be overlooked. If you find errors and would like to help, notify me at mhkeehn@gmail.com

As we begin, please note that **blue text** is generally a link except in this instance.

There are many Americans who know there is something horribly wrong with Government, at all levels. There are many Americans who are fully aware that Government has become a criminal organization, no longer even trying to conceal their criminal behavior, but people are often at a loss as to how to clearly identify the criminality or deal with the new *Al Capone* (Al Capone was primarily known as a Chicago Mob boss of the 1920's into the 1930's).

I have been studying Government, its actions and policies since the early 1990's. Born in 1946 and having grown up in Anderson, California on a Quarter Horse ranch, I was probably like many Americans who believed in our Government and the people who were in control, to be generally good, honest and honorable people, doing the best they could to make this a better world, protecting and enhancing my freedom and indeed, the freedom of all Americans. After all, that is what we were taught in school. Right?

Note: While I'm aware that the *American Continent* reaches from South America up to North America, my reference to "Americans" is a reference to the people of the United States.

An event in the early 1990's put me on a different path of comprehension regarding the nature of Government. During the majority of my life I have worked as an Electrical/Electronic Technician, either as a Technician on a Hydro-Electric Power Project (*Oroville Wyandotte Irrigation District*, now

[South Feather Water and Power](#), headquartered in Oroville, California), or for a Public Water Utility in Northern California, the [Tehama-Colusa Canal Authority](#). It was on or about August 28, 1992, while working for the [Canal Authority](#), that I sat down to lunch just as the noon-time broadcast of Paul Harvey's radio show was beginning. For those who do not remember Paul Harvey, he was a radio personality delivering news and other interesting information from the 1950's through to the 1990's, and certainly had to rank as one of the most trusted men in the United States. *Page 2* of his noon-time program was an appeal to one *Randy Weaver* to surrender to the lawmen surrounding his cabin, and if Randy would do this, he (Paul Harvey) would provide for Weaver's defense in court.



Paul Harvey

WHAT? DID I HEAR THAT RIGHT? This was a dilemma! I knew the name Randy Weaver, he had been the main story in the news for a few days. As I recall, Government Officials billed Randy Weaver as a *white supremacist, radical, neo-Nazi* and a bunch of other distasteful character traits. And now, I have the nation's most trusted name in radio, Paul Harvey, offering to pay for defense of this man. Something wasn't right! For those wishing to hear Paul Harvey, you may find an episode on *Youtube* you'll enjoy by clicking [here](#). Or, you may read one of his broadcasts by clicking [here](#).

And so began my first steps in discovering the true nature of Government. My next dilemma, or internal conflict, came, not from news, but from an acquaintance. It came from an individual I had just met back in the early 1990's. In casual conversation this new acquaintance suggested to me that there were **TWO** legal classes of citizenship in the United States, and that one class was not subject to the same law as the other. Educated in public schools, my initial reaction to him was to wonder what wagon-load-of-pumpkins he had fallen from. But, fortunately for me, I have always been

willing to listen to what people have to say and not dismiss them before they have a chance to speak, and so I said, “*Tell me about it.*”

And so he told me what he knew about the subject. I listened closely, looking for any obvious holes in his presentation, but I didn’t see any obvious ones. And although his story was incomplete, it had enough substance to intrigue me and left me with questions, not the least of which was that it really didn’t explain where these *two classes of individuals* come from that were subject to different law. He did, however, conclude by giving me a *legal cite* to look at. As he was walking off, I can remember thinking, *turkey, you’d better be ready for me the next time we meet because I’m going to look at your legal cite.*

Well, I moved about 50 miles away and we never met again, but I did look at his *legal cite*. Although the legal cite did not explain the whole issue of *status*, it did suggest that the guy was right about there being *two different classes* of status here in the United States, and that these two *status classifications* were subject to different law. I was having a little trouble believing this for I had never heard of such in school, from my parents, from church leadership, or from any mainstream media source. So, for the next two and one-half years, I spent my spare time looking into the matter of citizenship in the United States, and it was during this time of research that my eyes were opened to a number of uncomfortable issues regarding Government, and likely unlawful (not always illegal – and the difference will be explained as we get into the *meat* of this construction).

Time moved on and study continued, now for over twenty years. The more I learned, the more difficulty I was having in believing what was being done to the people of the United States to strip them of their freedom and liberty¹ and separate them from their productivity (money). To bring them to abject poverty, to make them feel hopeless, and to enslave them through **debt obligation**. And, in my heart, I knew that the American people were just like me before I began, what has turned out to be, a twenty-plus-year journey of

¹ Liberty. The state of being free from oppression or imprisonment. 2 A right or privilege. 3 The power or scope to act as one pleases without infringing on the Rights of another.

learning. We Americans were/are so *ignorant*, not stupid, just unknowing. Unknowing because no knowledgeable individual has taken it upon themselves to provide the means for the American people to become informed. Thus, the reason that I started [my web page](#)...

<http://mhkeehn.tripod.com/>

The people were unknowing because the institutions they depend on for information were **intentionally**, not accidentally, failing them. Those *institutions* are Leadership, the Mainstream *Misleadia*, Schools, and the Church, and they are all working to keep the American people ignorant. And while that is just an opening opinion at this point, it will likely become fact in the reader's mind before reaching the end of this construction.

And although I've written numerous documents on one or another issue related to Government, this document is an effort to *put it all together* in a way that is educational and help the individual see matters in a new light. It is this *twenty-year-educational-journey* of mine that is being offered in this document.

This document targets several individuals. First is those who want to know how our government, Federal, State, County, and City, arrived at their current uncooperative, demanding and sometimes [many times] criminal status. The second are those who want to know what might be done to protect themselves when dealing with criminal government in the United States, and the short answer to this question is, *KNOWLEDGE*. The third, is the American Patriot. He needs to know who his enemy is, as well as who has declared him to be their enemy, and that is sometimes difficult to know. And last but not least, this document targets code enforcers and *Government order followers*, this would include Police, Law Enforcement, Military, *Brown Shirts*, Department Heads, County Leadership, City Leadership, and those who Leadership intends to use against the people of the United States to complete their enslavement to a NEW WORLD ORDER. And make no mistake about it, those working to establish a NEW WORLD ORDER are simply establishing a *new Plantation*, populated with slaves they control. Let us remember the immortal words of Sun Tzu, "*All war is deception.*"

And while we are talking of Patriotic Americans it might be wise to remember that the vast majority of them are **NOT** anti-government, they **ARE** anti-criminal-government.

In our world, deception is abundant and the people of the United States have been *the Target* of a lot of Leadership deception. Government Leadership uses the **willing** Mainstream Misleadia, mind control, engineered events, emails, youtube, internet, including *social networks* and a host of other tactics to mislead, misinform, create distrust and create hatred between peoples and cultures, **stop falling for it!**

Remember when Leadership was telling us that we were hated by third world countries because we had a swimming pool, a nice home or a nice car. That's non-sense. No one hates us because we have something they do not. They hate us because **we** allow our Leadership to **LIE** to us, along with the rest of the world, and then use the lie as cause and reason to go into their country and murder them. Witness the **Gulf of Tonkin LIE** (over four-million dead Asians along with fifty-six-thousand Americans), and the **WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION LIE** (now over a million dead - mostly women and children). Whether Asian (Gook), Arab (Sand Nigger), German (Block Head), Italian (Wop), Mexican or Latin descent (Spick, wetback, beaner), Jew (Kike), Irishman (Mick), Frenchman (Frog), we are all human beings like the rest of humanity who feel they are mainstream. We all have hopes, aspirations, and dreams, looking for a good life just like those that consider themselves the mainstream. We do not need to find *slurs* with which to tag people from other cultures so that we can feel superior to them, we Americans are more honorable and humane than that, or we should be. And although this document is probably not complete by any means, it does provide a starting point in developing a solid comprehension in the nature of United States Government and especially Leadership.

How Criminal will They Be?

In a paragraph above I used the phrase, "what might be done to protect themselves when dealing with criminal government." I use the term "might" for good reason, and it is because I find it impossible to predict how criminal

Government will be, at all levels. The last three past Presidents (Clinton, Bush, Obama) are guilty of war crimes due to unprovoked attacks on foreign countries and murdering millions of innocent people. As we progress, the reason for Government's criminal nature will be explained. And when I use the term *Government*, I am actually referring to *Leadership*. There are men and women responsible for the criminal activities and policies of government and that *responsibility* needs to be assigned!

Need I say that there is an ongoing campaign to enslave your mind along with the rest of us, or is it obvious? Freeing our minds to see what has been hidden, and/or kept secret, may be challenging for some, depending on the degree of indoctrination. Given certain conditions, we are psychologically profiled to think a certain way. *Authoritarianism* is the practice of blindly following someone an individual believes to be an authority and further believes they are telling the truth when they are actually lying. Leadership is NOT the **authoritarian**, it is those who blindly follow and believe without any research, investigation or thinking. This is what *authoritarianism* is and this is especially true when we are talking about Leadership who struggles very hard to present themselves as *your authority*. In discussion of Leadership, it is our tendency to think that we have the best there is because this is how we have been *conditioned to think* and not consider otherwise, but, we may be deceiving ourselves, and probably are. Therefore, an open mind is necessary to make this journey. Remembering the Wizard of Oz, we are going to pull back the curtain to see the *wizard*, or in this case, *the criminals*, for whom they really are! We're going to see the levers and strings they pull in order to get us to dance to their tune.

I remember a political cartoon from some years ago. It went something like this. A couple of business men are sitting in a Lounge (Bar) having their second martini, and discussing politics. And one businessman says to the other, *I don't think that taxation WITH REPRESENTATION is too much better than WITHOUT IT!* This is especially true when those that are supposed to represent us are being controlled by a small nefarious² group.

² Nefarious. wicked or criminal

The Conspiracy Theory, fact or fiction

I'm certain that right out of the starting gate, there will be those spouting *Conspiracy Theory*, and those that spout this intended to give you an excuse *not to think*, an excuse to turn your mind off, to block you from thinking or investigating any further. We don't want to allow this, if for no other reason than it puts others in control of us. We need to be open and willing to consider points of view other than the *points of view* that come from *mainstream sources* or our *authorities*. Some-times it is easy to see the criminal behavior of Leadership, but most of the time it is well hidden because the *Wizard's curtain* is pulled closed, blocking us from seeing clearly. However, criminal behavior can sometimes be discovered by logical analysis, sometimes by deductive reasoning and sometimes by inductive reasoning.

Deductive reasoning is a logical process in which a conclusion is based on the concordance of multiple premises that are generally found to be true.

Inductive reasoning is a logical process in which multiple premises, generally found to be true most of the time and are combined to obtain a specific conclusion. *Inductive reasoning* is often used in applications that involve prediction, forecasting, or anticipating behavior.

And in the course of reading this construction, we will be using all of our thinking and analytic abilities.

As far as conspiracies go, Government Leadership has been engaged in a monstrous conspiracy for decades, going back to the beginning of the United States. As we gain knowledge and comprehension, we will come to see it clearly for ourselves as well as how it manages to exist. They even have a "body" that they use to conspire, it's called Congress. And while this may be difficult to believe for some, I believe that before the reading of this document is completed, there will be sufficient evidence to make this case.

Here's an analogy to consider. If I give you a deck of cards and ask you to pull out the *hearts*, you will think you've been given an easy job for the *hearts* are red and that eliminates half the deck. So, there you are pulling out those *red hearts*. But, suppose I have put a *black heart* into the deck, will you see it? Most likely not if you've already pre-conditioned your mind to ignore any card

that is black. And so it is with a conspiracy of Government Leadership. If you are not willing to consider it a possibility, you will probably block yourself from seeing it.

Identifying the Source of the Criminality

To do this, we must go back to the beginning of the United States. The original thirteen colonies revolted against the taxes and policies of English King George III. The war that followed is generally known as the *Revolutionary War*, but is also known as the *American War for Independence*. But the reality is that the united States of America has been dependent and subject to external control for all but a brief period of time beginning in the Presidency of Andrew Jackson and ending during the Civil War.

Before the Revolutionary War started, there was the *Boston Tea Party*. Although I don't know it for certain, it is likely that today's political affiliation known as the *Tea Party* is probably named after this historical event.

The *Boston Tea Party* was a bold act by American patriots who opposed the tyrannical rule of King George III. Dressed as Indians they boarded a ship loaded with tea and dumped its cargo into the bay. The colonists were of this opinion because they were being taxed without any representation in England's Parliament. The consignment of tea that the Patriots destroyed was the property of the *East India Company*.

"The **East India Company** (EIC), also known as the **Honorable East India Company** and informally as **John Company**, was an English and later British joint-stock company, formed to pursue trade with the East Indies, but which ended up trading mainly with the Indian subcontinent and Qing China.

"Originally chartered as the "*Governor and Company of Merchants of London* trading into the East Indies", the company rose to account for **half of the world's trade**, particularly trade in basic commodities that included cotton, silk, indigo dye, salt, saltpeter, tea and opium. The company also ruled the beginnings of the British Empire in India.

"The company received a Royal Charter from Queen Elizabeth on 31 December 1600, making it the oldest among several similarly formed European East India Companies. **Wealthy merchants and aristocrats owned the Company's shares**. The government did not own shares and had only indirect control.

“The company eventually came to rule large areas of India with its own private armies, exercising military power and assuming administrative functions. Company rule in India effectively began in 1757 after the Battle of Plassey and lasted until 1858 when, following the Indian Rebellion of 1857, the Government of India Act (1858) led to the British Crown assuming direct control of India in the form of the new *British Raj*.” – Wikipedia

The *East India Company* controlled the opium trade in the Bengal region and turned millions of Asians (mostly Chinese) into drug addicts. At one time the *East India Company* had a standing army of over 200,000.

The reason that King George III was taxing the colonies as he was, has to do with England’s national debt and the obligation English Royalty has to the Banking Elite. A large quantity of money was owed to the English Banking Elite who had also financed the trip to America for the colonists for the express purpose of extending the reach of the British Empire. The Banking Elite wanted pay-back for their financial investment, and they used the power of **Debt** they held over English Leadership to force King George III to tax the colonists as per the wishes and dictates of the Banking Elite. The same as goes on in the United States today. Whether the individual knows it or not, the *income tax* paid goes strictly to the Banking Elite. In years gone by, anyone who wrote a check to pay *income taxes* will have had the opportunity to note that the check had been endorsed over to the privately owned *Federal Reserve Bank* and not the United States Treasury as it would have been if collected on behalf of the United States government. It’s endorsed over to the privately owned *Federal Reserve Bank* because it is servicing the National Debt that, today, is over 19-trillion dollars and a total Debt of over 66-trillion dollars. To view the *Debt Obligation*, click [here](#). Given the amount of money we are talking about, it’s an easy undertaking to buy off a sufficient number of Congressional Representatives and threaten the rest to toe-the-line or lose their lives as happened to Congressman Louis T. McFadden. In short, we have the best Congress that money can buy.

To get a feel for what we are talking about, suppose the Banking Elite wanted to buy off a critical Senator and paid him a half-million dollars. That amount is 000000002.6% of the debt owed to these Elite Bankers by the United States. In the world of large numbers, most people do not know that One Million is

one-thousandths of a Billion, and one-Billion is one-thousandths of a Trillion. They don't know that to spend a Billion Dollars at one-thousand-dollars-per-hour, twenty-four hours a day, seven-days a week, 365.25 days per year, will take one-hundred-fourteen (114) years. That means that one-TRILLION-dollars would take one-hundred-fourteen-thousand (114,000) years at the same \$1,000 an hour spending rate. And now we have a *feel* for the quantities of money we are discussing. Therefore, the source of Government Criminality is the Banking Elite due to the huge **Debt** owed them by the United States.

Two Londons

In an indented paragraph above, we find a reference to the “*Merchants of London*”. This is somewhat confusing because there are two cities named “London” in England, one within the boundaries of the other. It is to be noted that this is a tactic of Leadership which serves to confuse and mislead the general population. But, we don't believe in *conspiracies*, do we? And since England is central to the criminal nature of our United States Government, we must, of necessity, comprehend the nature of the two cities named “London”. Actually, one is named “London” and the other is named “City of London”, which still leads to confusion. It is the latter, the “City of London” that is the focus of our interest.

To be able to discuss the nature of the *City of London*, it becomes necessary that we know what a City-State is.

A city-state **is a sovereign state** consisting of a city and its dependent territories. Historically this included famous cities like Rome, Athens, Carthage and the Italian city-states during the Renaissance...” – Wikipedia

It is to be noted that neither a Country or City-State can be **sovereign** and have a debt-obligation. The debt-obligation will obligate leadership to the will, goals and agenda of the creditor, whether those goals be to implement a cashless-society, implant an RF-ID chip into everyone so that all people can be tracked 24-hours-a-day, or to make Slaves of everyone by and through an obligation to pay on the National Debt. It really does not matter what the goals of the Creditor are, Leadership is obligated to implement them.

Three City-States of Interest

Today (January 16, 2017), there are three City-States that are the focus of our interest. They have received our focus because of the immense power and influence they hold over countries of this world and the peoples of those countries. The three City-States of interest are:

City of London (The “inner City of London” – not to be confused with London, England).

Washington, District of Columbia, otherwise known as Washington, D.C.

The Vatican, the home of the Roman Catholic Church

Let us begin with:

The City of London

The City of London has been, for a very long time, the center of western dominated global finance. The City of London is an area of about 1.2 square miles inside London, England. It is separate from London, England in a legal sense, although it lies within the boundaries of London, which has led to it sometimes being called the Inner City of London.

There are some interesting legalities to note about the City of London. First, and probably most interesting is that the City of London is not subject to any acts or laws of the English Parliament. Remember, a *City-State* is a Sovereign³. The City of London has its own system of justice, it's own police force, and its own Mayor, all separate from LONDON.

Within the City of London you will find:

1. The Rothschild controlled Bank of England
2. Lloyds of London (essentially the Insurance Market of the World)
3. The London Stock Exchange
4. **ALL** British Banks

³ **Sovereign**: one that exercises supreme authority within a limited sphere or geographic area.

5. The Branch offices of 384 Foreign Banks
6. Seventy United States Banks
7. Fleet Street Newspaper and Publishing Monopolies (control of the press is maintained, just as it is in the United States)
8. Headquarters for Worldwide Freemasonry
9. Headquarters for the worldwide **money cartel** known as THE CROWN.

And that, ladies and gentlemen, is the core of financial power and influence in western nations, including the United States. You've wanted to know who's calling the financial shots? Well, it's either a power struggle between the City of London or the Vatican (another very powerful bank), or it is more likely a collaboration (conspiracy), involving the combined power of both! Sometimes it's difficult to tell but from time to time we get clues, like the [Secret Treaty of Verona](#)! And if the Vatican intends to separate itself from the criminals (which I strongly doubt), they need to declare such openly, before it's too late. I say "too late" because I think there is a *correction* coming as people learn and become knowledgeable of their criminality, which is why so much effort has been put forth to make certain **education is controlled**.

The Banking Elite operate from the inner City of London and they have controlled the English Government for a very long time. It was the Banking Elite of England that provided the necessary financial support for the colonists to sail to America and establish the original thirteen colonies. And the taxes of King George III that the colonists were complaining about, were

[Editor: In the exchange below, ADA Whitman = Manhattan Assistant District Attorney Whitman, Agent Salinger = Interpol Agent Salinger. Mr. Calvini is a manufacturer of guidance systems for missiles. And they are discussing the IBBC purchase of Missile Guidance Systems. Never heard it put so well]

Agent Salinger: "Yeah, but billions of dollars invested, simply to be a broker... there can't be that much profit for them."

Mr. Calvini: "No, this is not about making profit from weapons sales, it's about control."

ADA Whitman: "Control the flow of weapons, control the conflict?"

Mr. Calvini: "NO... no, no. The IBBC is a bank. Their objective isn't to control the conflict, it's to control the DEBT that the conflict produces. You see, the real value of a conflict, the true value, is in the **DEBT** that it creates. You control the debt, you control everything. You find this upsetting, yes. **But this is the very essence of the banking industry. To make us all, whether we be nations or individuals, slaves to debt.**" –
The International

actually the result of control exercised by the Bankers over the English Government. The Banking Elite held that the colonists had a **debt obligation** to them which had not been paid.

Thus, the Revolutionary War was not against England so much as it was against the Bankers that control English Leadership, policy and law. By controlling the Leadership of the English Government, through debt (see text box), the Banking Elite exercised control over the English military, and as we progress, you will come to comprehend that the same is true of the Military of the United States for the same reason, and any other country that has an unpayable debt to the Banking Elite. For those that may like to confirm the criminality of United States Leadership, feel free to watch “*The Confessions of an Economic Hitman*” – John Perkins, found at Netflix or on [YouTube](#) by clicking the blue link.

Since the City of London’s primary role is control of Global Finance, they must receive payment from *subjects*⁴. The City of London has *subjects* (people) from which it receives taxes in England, Canada and the United States, probably elsewhere as well, witness Greece of today. And now the people of the United States can begin to comprehend why their central bank, the *Federal Reserve Bank*, is **PRIVATELY OWNED!** The Banking Elite of the City of London designed the economic and financial system of the United States.

The Vatican

The goal of the Vatican should be obvious, to control all major religions of the world, most likely to be accomplished by merging them into one religion, a NEW WORLD ORDER RELIGION. Catholic Church Leadership believes that [Canon Law](#)⁵ of the Catholic Church stands above every other form of law. This has the potential to be boring, so I’m going to keep it short. But because it is so vitally important, it needs to be understood so that what follows may be understood as well. Here we go...

⁴ Subject. An individual who has become a “subject” has been brought under the control of another country or jurisdiction to whom they have an obligation or duty.

⁵ **Canon law** is the body of laws and regulations made by ecclesiastical authority (Church leadership).

The Holy See

In order to comprehend the full reach of the Catholic Church and Canon Law, we need to know that the ***Universal Government*** of the Catholic Church is an entity known as the *Holy See*. It is the *Holy See* that sets forth Canon Law.

"The **Holy See** is the universal government of the Catholic Church and operates from Vatican City State, a sovereign, independent territory. The Pope is the ruler of both Vatican City State and the Holy See." – [United States Department of State](#)

Using our deductive reasoning and remembering that the Vatican is a sovereign State, we can conclude that there must be a means for the Vatican to enforce Canon Law. There is, it is the **Roman Curia**⁶. It is the equivalent of a court, the enforcement arm of the Vatican. I have never seen any news related to any case brought before the Roman Curia, therefore, I suspect that its proceedings are held in secret.

Although the Vatican is within the borders of Italy, it is generally recognized as a country within a country, it is sovereign onto itself, with its own laws and its own police enforcement, not subject to Italian law, but most importantly the Vatican, besides being the controlling head of the Catholic Church, is a BANK! We will be looking deeper into the role of the Vatican as matters unfold.

If one is to take the time to read the Treaty of Verona, he, or she, will find that Catholic Church Leadership entered into a Treaty Agreement with the Royal Powers of England in which they declare that ***self government***, such as set up in the United States, is NOT compatible with either Papal (Pope's) or Monarch⁷ supremacy, and both parties agree to undermine, discourage, sabotage, subvert, any such efforts wherever found. Therefore, the Catholic Church is not as obligated to God as they would like everyone to believe. Like all Leadership in this world, they are as treacherous as the next, and generally just as secretive.

⁶ The **Roman Curia** is the administrative machinery of the Holy See, similar to a court.

⁷ **monarch** >noun 1. a sovereign head of state. [Such as the King or Queen of England.]

Washington, District of Columbia (*the District*)

The City State of Washington, District of Columbia is the Military Arm of NEW WORLD ORDER. The trillions of dollars of debt owed to the creditor (Banking Elite) of the United States gives them control over our Leadership, and since Leadership controls and directs the activities of the military, it follows that the Banking Elite have control of the military of the United States. It doesn't take a rocket scientist to figure it out. Thus we see United States Leadership openly committing War Crimes. We've seen it with Iraq and have murdered over a million Iraqi's over non-existent WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION, we have recently seen it in Lybia, and for at least the last 5-years, we have seen it in Syria where the United States has been financially and materially supporting the Terrorists in that country.

These three City-States are corporations and not part of the country in which they are located, and this is true for Washington, D.C. as well.

"The Congress shall have the power to... exercise exclusive legislation in all cases whatsoever, over such district (not exceeding ten miles square) as may, by cession of particular States, and the acceptance of Congress, become the seat of the Government of the United States, and to exercise like authority over all places purchased by the consent of the legislature of the State in which the same shall be, for the erection of forts, magazines, arsenals, dockyards, and other needful Buildings..." Constitution for the United States of America, Article I, Section 8, Clause 18

This Constitutional language establishes ***the District*** as a jurisdiction separate from the **republic**, and gives Congress exclusive legislative authority over this jurisdiction. Washington, D.C. is not inside the **republic**, it is outside. It is not inclusive, it is exclusive. This gives Congress a dual character. In one character, they can pass laws for the **republic** of these united States of America, and in the other character, they can pass un-Constitutional laws for the foreign jurisdiction of Washington, D.C.

Washington, District of Columbia now has its own flag (shown below) and its own Constitution. Their Constitution looks very similar to our organic Constitution and is different by only one word. Whereas the preamble of the Constitution of the **republic** reads:

“WE THE PEOPLE of the United States, in Order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic Tranquility, provide for the common defense, promote the general Welfare, and secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and our Posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution **for** the United States of America.”

The constitution of ***the District*** reads:

“WE THE PEOPLE of the United States, in Order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic Tranquility, provide for the common defense, promote the general Welfare, and secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and our Posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution **of** the United States of America.”



Washington, D.C. Flag. The three red stars on the flag of Washington, D.C. are symbolizing the unity of the three City-States we just discussed.

This deception creates a problem for all of us. When we elect people to office, they swear an oath to protect and defend the Constitution of **the United States**, but since there are now two Constitutions we must ask, to which Constitution are they swearing an oath? And this would be true for military and other government office holders as well. And we are to believe this is just a coincidence, that there is no conspiracy

or deliberate intent to deceive!

"United States. This term has several meanings. It may be merely the name of a sovereign occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in a family of nations, it may designate territory over which sovereignty of United States extends, or it may be collective name of the states which are united by and under the Constitution. *Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt*, U.S. Ohio, 324 U.S. 652, 65 S.Ct. 870, 880, 89 L.Ed. 1252." – Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition.

So, Blacks Law Dictionary, sixth edition, lists three “United States” recognized in law.

“... a sovereign occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in a family of nations...” Could this be a reference to the Union States, like California, Maine, Virginia, et cetera?

“...it may designate territory over which sovereignty of United States extends...”
Could this be a reference to the corporate United States?

“it may be collective name of the states which are united by and under the Constitution.” Could this be a reference to the **republic** of these united States of America?⁸

Oh, but nobody is trying to deceive anybody? Allow me to point out that there are more “United States” than the three listed in Black’s definition above, but for now, these three are sufficient to make the point that when we hear or read a reference to the “United States”, especially in a legal setting, we need to know which *United States* is being referenced!

Location of United States: "The United States" is located in the District of Columbia. – Nineteen Corpus Juris Secundum 541

The Location of the United States is also found in the Uniform Commercial Code.

“(h) [Location of United States.] The United States is located in the District of Columbia.” – Uniform Commercial Code, Section 9-307(h)

There you have it, but which *United States* is being referenced? Using our deductive logic we can be certain it is the corporate United States that is being referenced, the de-facto⁹ (not de-jure¹⁰) Federal Government.

And so, it is these three City-States, The City of London, Washington, District of Columbia, and The Vatican that are the source of criminality within United States Governments as well as most western Governments, but they are responsible for much more as you will eventually come to realize.

⁸ The lower case “u” on “united” is not an oversight or error.

⁹ de-facto. In current reality

¹⁰ de-jure. Based on or according to law.

The Republic

So, what's all the fuss about "[the Republic](#)"? Well, it is because this is the type of Government that the Constitution mandates Leadership to provide. It is referenced in the Pledge of Allegiance to the Flag... I pledge allegiance to the Flag of the United States of America, and to the **Republic** for which it stands... That **Republic**. Here is the Constitutional language:

"The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government"
– Constitution for the United States of America, Title IV, Section 4

And *republican form of government* as that phrase is used in the Constitution, has nothing to do with the *Republican Political Party*, nor the *Democratic Political Party*.

If one is to look for *republican form of government* in any school text book of the United States, the researcher will not find a description of this form of government. He will find Dictatorship, Communism, Parliamentary Government, Democracy Government, Fascism, Monarchy, Anarchy, Totalitarian, Socialism, Oligarchy, everything except a republic. But we don't believe in Conspiracies, do we? It's just an accident, or oversight that this form of Government, our Constitutionally mandated form of Government, is left out of every school book here in the United States.

In my view, probably the most important aspect of our republic is the conference of power and authority upon Government. In our country the people are sovereign, and they are the source of all power and authority conferred upon Government.

Source of United States authority

"It has been justly thought a matter of importance to determine from what source the United States derives its authority. [4 Wheat, 402](#) When the Constitution was framed, the people of this country were not an unformed mass of individuals. They were united into regular communities under state governments and to these had confided the whole mass of sovereign power they chose to entrust out of their own hands. The question here proposed is whether our bond of union is a compact entered into by the states, or whether the Constitution is an organic law established by the People. To this question, the preamble gives a decisive answer: We the people ordain and establish this Constitution. The members who formed it were indeed appointed by the states. But the

government of the states had only delegated power, and, if they had an inclination, had no authority to transfer the allegiance of the people from one sovereign to another. The great men who formed the constitution were sensible of this want of power, and recommended it to the people themselves. They assembled in their own conventions and adopted it, acting in the original capacity as individuals, and not as representing states. The state governments are passed by in silence. They had no part in making it, and, though they have certain duties to perform, as, the appointment of senators, are properly not parties to it. The people in their capacity as sovereign made and adopted it; and it binds the state governments without their consent. The United States as a whole, therefore, emanates from the people, and not from the states, and the constitution and laws of the states, whether made before or since the adoption of that of the United States, are subordinate to it and the laws made in pursuance of it.

It has very truly been said that out of the mass of sovereignty intrusted to the states was carved a part and deposited with the United States. But this was taken by the people, and not by the states as organized communities. **The people are the fountain of sovereignty.** The whole was originally with them as their own. The state governments were but trustees acting under a derived authority and had no power to delegate what was delegated to them. But the people, as the original fountain, might take away what they had lent and intrusted it to whom they pleased. They had the whole title, and, as absolute proprietors, had the right of using or abusing,— jus utendi et abutendi.¹¹ — Bouvier Law Dictionary, 15th Edition, page 766; under the term "UNITED STATES OF AMERICA"; [citing McCulloch v. Maryland – 17 U. S. 316](#)

And this should lay to rest any frivolous argument Leadership would like to make against the sovereign status of the people of these united States of America. Because, as we can see by virtue of the language above, in the United States the people are the *sovereigns*, the source of supreme power and authority. And since we are all equal in the eyes of the law, we all have exactly the same power and authority. Therefore, when we confer power and authority upon Government, we cannot confer a power or authority that we do not possess or hold. For example, if I do not have the power and authority to go into your wallet, take out a hundred-dollars, and give it to whomever I feel is needy, then I cannot confer such a power or authority upon Government! **This is true unless YOU have compromised your sovereign status, and that is why Government needs to establish a contractual relationship with you in court, in order to apply un-Constitutional law against you!** They do it with your permission, or by the permission of your ignorant parents! **I know, at one time I too was an ignorant parent, and I demonstrated my ignorance by allowing a Government birth certification to be issued on my**

¹¹ jus utendi et abutendi > right to use and misuse

children, thus, enslaving them. Therefore, this 25-year trek of research, writing and maintaining [my informational web page](#) is my penance for my ignorant wrongdoing. Leadership, by controlling our educational curriculum, make certain we know nothing about such matters.

Leadership: Two Kinds (This one is important)

As we begin it is necessary to comprehend that there are two kinds of Leadership in the United States as well as most western Nations. First, there is the *visible Leadership*, this is a reference to the Leadership whom we elect and who are openly visible. At the Federal Level this is primarily Congress and the President. It is the *invisible Leadership* that is treacherous and dangerous beyond normal comprehension.

"The individual is handicapped by coming face-to-face with a conspiracy so monstrous he cannot believe it exists. The American mind simply has not come to a realization of the evil which has been introduced into our midst. It rejects even the assumption that human creatures could espouse a philosophy which must ultimately destroy all that is good and decent." - J. Edgar Hoover, Director of the FBI from 1924 to 1972.

While this may have originally been a comment about Communism, its sentiment holds true today when we speak of the cabal¹² currently controlling the elected Leaders of the United States and most of the western world. It is the *invisible Leadership* that is responsible for the loss of millions of lives around the world. They have no allegiance to any country nor any people. They operate solely for their own benefit.

And although the masses were mostly ignorant of the *invisible Leadership* in the last century, there is now a sizable segment of the population that sees both the *Visible* and *invisible Leadership* for the criminals they are, although the degree of perception varies. But the numbers of American Citizens seeing *Visible* and *invisible Leadership* for the criminals they are, grows every day. All it takes is information, and a willingness to learn.

"The mark of a stupid man is NOT that he does not know, it is that he does not want to know." – Michael H. Keehn

¹² cabal. A secret political clique or faction.

It is the *invisible Leadership* of which many, if not most, Americans are unaware, but before we are finished, this will change. From here forward, any reference to “Leadership” will be a reference to both *visible* and *invisible Leadership*, unless otherwise specified.

Scholars, that the *invisible Leadership* has groomed, write many of the proposed laws, while the *invisible leadership* controls the actions, policies, directives, executive orders and voting of our elected officials to the benefit of their goals, objectives and interests, to the exclusion of the interests of the people.

Many of the Scholars that the Invisible Leadership has groomed will find their way into high Government Office, Congressmen, Senators, CIA Directors, NSA Directors, Attorney Generals, even Presidents. Many Americans were shocked to hear their representatives openly tell them that they do not read the Bills on which they vote. Well, why should they? They have already been told how they are going to vote by the Creditor of the United States (the *invisible Leadership*), and if they do not, they put themselves at considerable risk. The *Invisible Leadership* is so entrenched in the American system of Government, that their Control of Leadership provides that there is no Federal Policing Agency capable of investigation, arrest, and/or conviction of these traitors, either Visible or Invisible. And this is true in virtually all countries (See the video or read the book: *Confessions of an Economic Hit Man - John Perkins*, available in book form, DVD and [YouTube-video](#)).

Excerpt: President Dwight Eisenhower’s Farewell Address

“... Until the latest of our world conflicts [referring to World War II], the United States had no armaments industry. American makers of plowshares could, with time and as required, make swords as well. But now we can no longer risk emergency improvisation of national defense; we have been compelled to create a permanent armaments industry of vast proportions. Added to this, three and a half million men and women are directly engaged in the defense establishment. We annually spend on military security more than the net income of all United States corporations.

“This conjunction of an immense military establishment and a large arms industry is new in the American experience. **The total influence** – economic, political, even spiritual – is felt in every city, every Statehouse, every office of the Federal government. We recognize the imperative need for

this development. Yet we must not fail to comprehend its grave implications. Our toil, resources and livelihood are all involved; so is the very structure of our society.

“In the councils of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the military-industrial complex. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists and will persist.

“We must never let the weight of this combination endanger our liberties or democratic processes. We should take nothing for granted. Only an alert and knowledgeable citizenry can compel the proper meshing of the huge industrial and military machinery of defense with our peaceful methods and goals, so that security and liberty may prosper together.

“Akin to, and largely responsible for the sweeping changes in our industrial-military posture, has been the technological revolution during recent decades.

“In this revolution, research has become central, it also becomes more formalized, complex, and costly. A steadily increasing share is conducted for, by, or at the direction of, the Federal government.

“Today, the solitary inventor, tinkering in his shop, has been overshadowed by task forces of scientists in laboratories and testing fields. In the same fashion, the free university, historically the fountainhead of free ideas and scientific discovery, has experienced a revolution in the conduct of research. Partly because of the huge costs involved, a government contract becomes virtually a substitute for intellectual curiosity. For every old blackboard there are now hundreds of new electronic computers.

“The prospect of domination of the nation's scholars by Federal employment, project allocations, and the power of money is ever present – and is gravely to be regarded.

“Yet, in holding scientific research and discovery in respect, as we should, we must also be alert to the equal and opposite danger that public policy could itself become the captive of a scientific-technological elite.

“It is the task of statesmanship to mold, to balance, and to integrate these and other forces, new and old, within the principles of our democratic system – ever aiming toward the supreme goals of our free society...” – Farewell Address of President Dwight D. Eisenhower, January 17, 1961

The *invisible Leadership* is primarily Bankers but does include others, for instance, what President Eisenhower referred to as *the military industrial complex* in his farewell speech. Those whose industry and manufacturing result in monumental profit and riches. The U.S. Military is very important to the *Invisible Leadership* (the Cabal) because it is the means to impose their will on other countries. By controlling the *Visible Leadership*, the *Invisible*

Leadership controls the U.S. Military. The military of the United States is really not our Military, and it is not protecting our freedom. It is an unfortunate fact that our alleged military is the STICK that the *Invisible Leadership* uses to bludgeon the rest of the world into submission to their will by bombing them back into the Stone Age when they refuse to cooperate, witness Iraq and Libya. For more information on this subject, click [here](#). I don't blame our young soldiers, we've been ignorant, misinformed, misled and miseducated for a very long time now. It will take time to turn things around. For confirmation, read the words of Major General Smedley Butler U.S.M.C. by clicking [here](#).

Treachery of the Banking Elite

Bankers may be referred to as *Banksters*, which is an appropriate reference since they are truly mobsters in every sense of the word. They are much more treacherous than Al Capone, John Gotti or any *organized crime* or Mafia figure of the past century. In Vietnam alone they are responsible for the deaths of over 4-million Asians. They are responsible for the hoards of [birth defects](#) that Vietnam is still

In 1971, I organized The Northpoint Teams, a private group "trained to do whatever it takes" to tackle certain national patriotic projects that could not be undertaken by the average citizen. Our first project was to find a way to militarily close Haiphong Harbor, the only deep water port in North Vietnam. The closing of this harbor, at the mouth of the Red River, would force the ending of the Vietnam United Nations Conflict. Working closely with me was a Navy Captain attached to Naval Intelligence in the Boston area. My key operative in Vietnam at that time was Mr. Granville Rideout, of Fitchburg, Massachusetts. He is still living and is about 80 years old. Through him, **Northpoint Teams** secured two B-25 bombers, then in Laos, and prepared them for a bombing raid on the huge dredge which kept this enemy harbor open. Working with us was Major General Pedro Del Valle, USMC, the man who, as a Colonel, commanded Guadalcanal and Iwo Jima. He is no longer living. Through his help, we were able to issue a direct ultimatum on April 28, 1972, to the American military command, Admiral John McCain, CINCPAC, that if Haiphong Harbor was not closed in ten days, we would close it. Was that a bold move for a collection of American patriots across America and into the Far East?

Well, we did have the capability to carry out that ultimatum, and the Nixon White House, including the Kissinger Group, believed that if Granville Rideout said he could do it, he probably could. It is for this reason that President Nixon ordered the U.S. Navy, on the tenth day of our ultimatum, May 8, 1972, to blockade Haiphong Harbor with mines. There is no telling how many American servicemen's lives were saved by this first **Northpoint Teams** project. The story of our successful effort, which we called Operation Rolling Thunder, was later published in a book by that title by Ed Robinson of Rome, Georgia. Clint Eastwood's people, through his GMT Studio, Culver City, CA., have requested the rights to our story in case it is ever made into a movie. I did not give it to them. For our dramatic patriotic effort, The Congress of Freedom gave me its **Liberty Award** in 1974. - [Sui Juris, pardon me but... #5.](#), by Nord Davis. First Printing >>> August 1994

suffering, as well as U. S. Veteran's who were exposed to the herbicide Agent Orange. Vietnam was supposed to be a never ending war to continue the *military / industrial complex money making machine* in Asia, thus, the reason the *Invisible Leadership* was so reluctant to withdraw American Troops from Vietnam, and they didn't leave of their own free will, they had to be threatened. For those interested, read the text box at right.

Invisible Leadership gains control of a country by lending money to that country, thereby creating an economic obligation that serves as a means to control *Leadership*. The Banksters typically lend money until the country is unable to pay the bill and then crashes the economy, as is currently going on in Greece and in the United States today (January, 2017). The country becomes bankrupt, which is the case of the United States beginning in 1933. Our *Elected Leadership* becomes addicted to the *easy money* (credit) available through the financial system set up by the *Invisible Leadership* until they ultimately find they have placed the country in an economic trap from which there is no way out. Or maybe Elected Leadership knew the United States was economically doomed from the beginning as I strongly suspect is the case. The interested reader may find [The Creature From Jekyll Island](#) worthy of reading.

When a country borrows money

When a country borrows money from a Banker, let's say a million-dollars, the amount borrowed is called *the principal*. There is a *usury charge* the Banker charges for the borrowed money, and that is called *interest*. At the end of the year, the country owes the Banker the *principal* plus the *interest*. If the *interest* is 3%, then the interest is \$30,000 and the country owes the Banker \$1,030,000.

Here in the United States, Leadership borrows the money needed to run Government for an entire year from the Banking Elite (the *Invisible Leadership*), and, at the end of the year they never pay a penny on the *principal*, but they must pay the interest. Therefore, they borrow the money to run Government for another year and that includes the interest payment. In the example above, the United States would borrow \$1,030,000. That increased amount, of

course, increases the income tax that must be collected from the people of the United States. Since Leadership never pays a penny on the *principal*, the debt grows, and grows and grows. To service the Debt in bankruptcy, Leadership obligated U.S. citizens to paying *income taxes* back in the 1930's. Now the debt has grown so large that the U.S. dollar has become almost worthless. The only thing that has kept it afloat this long is its status as the *world's reserve currency*. And that, only because of the Breton-Woods Agreement.

The Dollar

The “dollar” has been tied to the world wide purchase of oil since the 1940's, but now there are Gulf Countries that are abandoning that requirement. Because of the declining purchasing power of the dollar, Iran is now selling its oil for something other than dollars. Which is why the United States wants to go to war with Iran and is currently demonizing them, along with other countries. United States Leadership is desperately trying to get World War III started, which strongly appears to be an effort on the part of the Banking Elite to distract the American people and, hopefully, avoid assignment of the responsibility for the coming total crash of the U.S. Economy and all the misery that will bring with it. But now other countries are becoming wise and are divesting themselves of dollar-reserves.

The Declining Value of the Dollar

We can use the price of Gold to evaluate the declining value of the dollar. We can do that because the purchasing power of Gold remains relatively constant over time. It is January, 2017, and Gold is running around \$1200 an ounce. If we take the price of Gold when I was in High-School, \$35 an ounce and divide that by 1200, we can see the devaluation of the dollar.

$$35 / 1200 = 0.0292$$

Therefore, today's dollar has \$02.29 (two-point-two-nine cents) the purchasing power it did when I was in High School in 1962. In 1962, my Aunt and Uncle bought a new home at 2451 E. Pennington Road in Live Oak, California, for \$13,000. Given the price of Gold at that time, \$35 an ounce, that would

amount to:

$$13000 / 35 = 371.43 \text{ ounces of gold}$$

At today's price of gold, \$1200.00 an ounce, that's 445,714 dollars. In short, I could buy two of those homes today in Live Oak with the amount of gold that bought one home back in 1962.

Given that today's dollar has a value of 2.92-cents (almost 3-cents) of the value of a 1962 dollar, we can calculate an equivalent wage of today, against a 1962-wage. If a grocery store clerk made \$2.50 an hour in 1962, and that wage had kept pace with the devaluation of the dollar, how much would a grocery store clerk be making today? All we need do is to divide the 1962-wage, \$2.50 an hour, by the value of today's dollar.

$$2.50 / .0292 = \$85.62$$

As you can see, if the 1962 wage of \$2.50 had kept pace with the engineered devaluation of the dollar, the grocery store clerk would be making \$85.62 an hour today, and they would then have the same ***purchasing power*** that the 1962 grocery store clerk did at \$2.50 an hour.

This simple calculation provides an excellent example of why the Government makes certain that public schools do not educate students to think and analyze. Calculating annual income at 82.65 an hour, and with 2080 work hours in a year, we multiply \$85.62 by 2080 hours.

$$\begin{aligned} &\text{from an annual income of } \$2.50 \times 2080 = \$5,200 \\ &\text{to } \$85.62 \times 2080 \text{ hours} = \$178,089.60 \text{ annual income} \end{aligned}$$

And this engineered devaluation of the dollar has occurred during my lifetime. Thus, the reader may see what has been stolen from him by this economic system, engineered by the Banking Elite, and voted in by Elected Representation. In the mean time, agreements (treaties) like NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement" and GATT (General Agreement on Tarriffs and

Trade, sent our manufacturing jobs overseas. When I was a teenager, America made the best televisions, radios, clothes washers, clothes dryers, dish washers, lawn mowers, bicycles, everything. My recollection is that Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, had seventeen (17) steel mills, and I think it has one (1) today. And now, America manufactures almost nothing except cars.

Stealing Your Productivity

When Leadership obligated the people of the United States to the payment of the national debt through income taxes, they obligated the people to a scheme which is an economic trap from which the people never escape, and in which the people must have more and more of their productivity (money) taken from them to service the unpayable national debt on which Leadership never pays a penny toward the *principal* owned. The world has never seen a bigger robbery. I use the term “robbery” because Government Leadership has not hesitated to authorize the use of **force and violence** against you in order to steal your productivity.

Government Becomes a Commercial Entity

With the passage of the Emergency Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, the whole of Government, every Office, Agency, Bureau and Department, became publically traded for profit. And this includes not only the Federal Government, but also STATE OF YOU-NAME-IT governments, COUNTY OF YOU-NAME-IT governments, and CITY OF YOU-NAME-IT governments. Becoming publically traded for profit has created an *irreconcilable conflict of interest* between the fiduciary obligation of the Office, Agency, Bureau or Department, and their obligation to an investor. The only way Government can get money, to service its obligation to an investor, is through racketeering, fraud and deception of the American people.

Superior Court: Example of Commercial Status

An example is the local Superior Court. The court has a fiduciary obligation to the administration of justice, but that obligation is trumped by an obligation to an investor. Thus, the court packages and sells *convictions* on a securities and exchange. With convictions as their means of acquiring the productivity (money) of the American people, do we think there may be bias at the bench to

enhance or assure convictions? Of course there is, but we don't believe in conspiracies, do we?

The Government's commercial nature may be confirmed with an appropriate [Dun & Bradstreet](#) search. For a Dun & Bradstreet sampling of Government's publically traded status, click [here](#). Note: You may find that a Government Agency may be listed separately, or included under another Government entity. For example, a County Sheriff's Office may be listed separately, or included in the listing for the County, in which case it is not a separate visible listing.

Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States

Clearfield Bookmark

Return to: [pg. 72](#)

The *publically traded for profit* and *commercial* status of Government was recognized in the Clearfield Decision of the Supreme Court, [318 U.S. 363](#). Let's see what the Supreme Court has to say about the *commercial status of the United States*:

A waiver of the sovereign immunity of the United States "cannot be implied but must be unequivocally expressed." [See > United States v. King, 395 U.S. 1, (1969)]. That requirement is satisfied here. Once the United States waives its immunity and does business with its citizens, it does so much as a party never cloaked with immunity. [See > Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 U.S. 363, (1943)] ("The United States does business on business terms.")

When the United States enters into contract relations, its rights and duties therein are governed generally by the law applicable to contracts between private individuals. – Franconia Associates v. United States, 536 U. S. 129

What does this mean you ask? It means that when the Government enters into commercial relations with its citizens, for example, by dealing in *private commercial paper* (Federal Reserve Notes), it loses its sovereignty status, becoming no different that a private corporation, taking on the character of a mere private person¹³. This then means, that if they are going to compel someone to a specific performance, then they, like any private corporation or

¹³ It should be noted that a "person" IS a corporation, therefore, it is not generally a good idea to go into court claiming to be a "person" of any type.

mere private person, must be the holder in due course of a contract or commercial agreement that requires the specific performance being demanded. And furthermore, it must be willing to enter such contract or agreement into evidence in order to enforce their demands for specific performance in court. This, of course, presumes that the court is not going to act criminally.

Boy, that was a mouthful. But, it's very important, so re-read it if necessary, until you fully comprehend what is being said. But there is a caveat¹⁴, and it is that we Americans cannot predict how criminal, Government Leadership (which includes the courts) will be. They are so far down the road of criminality, that they are now openly criminal.

More Supreme Court

This entry supports what was said above.

"When the United States, with constitutional authority, makes contracts, it has rights and incurs responsibilities similar to those of individuals who are parties to such instruments. There is no difference ... except that the United States cannot be sued without its consent"

"The United States, when they contract with their citizens, are controlled by the same laws that govern the citizen in that behalf"); (explaining that when the United States "comes down from its position of sovereignty, and enters the domain of commerce, it submits itself to the same laws that govern individuals there" – United States v. Winstar Corp., 518 U. S. 839

and

It was conceded in the argument that when the United States become parties to **commercial paper**, they incur all the responsibilities of private persons under the same circumstances. – Cooke v. United States, 91 U. S. 389

¹⁴ caveat. A warning or proviso of specific conditions.

Commercial Paper = Federal Reserve Notes

A thorough examination and comprehension of the Clearfield decision will leave no doubts as to the commercial nature of United States governments. In effect, you are doing business with Walmart,

except that when you enter into a contract with Walmart, they will not use violence to force you to do business with them in the future.

Any unprovoked violence used by Government or its agents, is an expression of intellectual impotence.

Money Defined

This is how the Government has continued to operate in bankruptcy since the 1930's. But there has been more to our the economic enslavement than this, it is also in the issuing of our currency, *Federal Reserve Notes*, what most people think of as money, however, Federal Reserve Notes are **NOT** true money. Here is the **definition of "Money"**

"Money. In the usual and ordinary acceptance it means coins and paper currency used as circulating medium of exchange, **and does not embrace notes, bonds, evidences of debt**, or other personal or real estate." -

Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition.

As you can see, this true definition of money excludes Federal Reserve **Notes** as being money. But before you go look up this definition I will tell you ahead of time that this definition has been changed in Black's Seventh and Eighth edition dictionaries to include Federal Reserve notes, but, it is, of course, a deception. The individual needs to understand that Government Leadership can call Elephant Excrement money, and if they do so in a legal setting (a court), Black's will have an obligation to report that Elephant Excrement is now money. As the American people become more and more educated and knowledgeable, Leadership will take steps and go to greater lengths to confuse and deceive them, thus, the redefining of the term "money". But, again, we don't believe in conspiracies, do we? Well, we need to become accustomed to every type of deception, it will be traveling with us as we travel the maze of

Leadership Criminality.

If the Government can make you believe an absurdity¹⁵ they can also make you commit or support an atrocity¹⁶. An atrocity like murdering millions of people over non-existent *weapons of mass destruction*. Or murdering 80-plus American citizens at Waco, Texas, twenty-two of which were children. Those types of atrocities. Or murdering 11-year-old Sammy Weaver and mother Vicky Weaver at Bonner's Ferry, Idaho, resulting in a lawsuit settlement of three-million, one-hundred-thousand dollar (\$3,100,000) for wrongful death. But Government doesn't care, that's three-million-dollars out of your pocket.

In one last example of an atrocity, there's the murdering of hundreds of thousands of people because United States Leadership wants different Leadership in a country which allows the United States to steal their resources, as in Syria.

Issuance of the Currency

Issuance of the Currency - another element in the enslavement trap. From the Emergency Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, we find the language authorizing the issuance of Federal Reserve Notes:

"Upon the deposit with the Treasurer of the United States; (a) any direct obligation of the United States; (b) any notes, drafts, bills of exchange or bankers acceptances acquired under the provisions of this act, that any Federal Reserve Bank making such deposits in the manner prescribed by the Secretary of the Treasury, shall be entitled to receive from the Comptroller of the Currency, circulating notes in blank, duly registered and countersigned." – Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933

¹⁵ Absurdity: A thing that is extremely unreasonable, so much so as to be foolish or not taken seriously.

¹⁶ atrocity. An extremely wicked or cruel act.

- (a) Public Debt
- (b) Private Debt

As you can see, the currency (Federal Reserve Notes) is issued upon the deposit of DEBT with the Treasurer of the United States. Thus, it has *evidence of debt*, see definition of money, above! *Lawful money* has no evidence of debt, only *legal money* has. Making something *legal* or *illegal* falls under the dominion of the corporate structure whereas making something *lawful* or *unlawful* falls under the dominion of the law of the republic, the *Common Law*. As more Federal Reserve Notes are printed, those already in circulation become less valuable, and purchase less goods and services. So, slowly, over time, our standard of living declines, year by year while the Banking Elite get richer, and richer, and richer. But, we don't believe in conspiracies, do we?

In the bankrupt United States, the only thing of value that the *invisible Leadership* doesn't already own, is our productivity, our labor, our work. And so, more and more of our productivity is taken, year by year, by and through income and other taxes, to service the ever-growing National Debt that elected Leadership has created for us to pay. In short, Leadership has created *economic enslavement*.

This continues until the Economy can no longer sustain the servicing of the debt, unemployment skyrockets, and the dollar eventually crashes and has no value, which is currently in the process of occurring. In short, it is one big act of treason by our elected Leadership!

O-K, it is time to begin our journey into the criminal nature of Leadership. Fasten your seat belts, we will be taking off and should soon reach cruising altitude.

This area intentionally blank

The Revolutionary War

England's army was quite possibly the most formidable one in the world at the time of America's War for Independence. America declared its independence from England in the document we have come to know as the *Declaration of Independence*. The original draft was done by Thomas Jefferson. Congress wrestled with the final language, and on July 4, 1776, Congress voted, announcing that the thirteen-colonies, who were already at war with England, regarded themselves as thirteen sovereign States, independent and no longer part of the British Empire. A pretty bold move for a bunch of *rag-tag* settlers and colonists to take.

Be that as it may, the British eventually decided to make peace with the Americans, not because they were losing but because there was a better and cheaper way to enslave the American people, THE BANKERS' WAY. For the United States, the War had racked up considerable debt to foreign interests, and these foreign creditors were hounding the United States to be repaid. As such, United States Leadership began shopping for **a creditor** to pay off all its bills to the various other creditors, and become the **one-creditor** to whom the United States owed money, and who would also give the United States sufficient time to make repayment.

And wouldn't you know it, England becomes the Creditor to pay all the bills of the United States. But, it was a back-door deal. The actual money being loaned came from the English Bankers, by and through the English Government. And Bankers always want collateral¹⁷ when they loan money. And in this case the collateral for the loan was all the property held by the Federal Government.

Vatican Influence

At this juncture we need to return to the influence of the Vatican in the affairs of the United States, and indeed, all the Earth. We have already mentioned *Canon Law*, the *Holy See*, and the *Roman Curia* of the Catholic Church (for a refresher, click [here](#)). To see the influence the Vatican has in world affairs it is

¹⁷ Collateral. A security to be used for payment of a debt or performance of a contract.

only necessary to note that the *Uniform Commercial Code* (the dominant law form in the United States today), was developed by the Roman Curia during the 1930 bankruptcies of the G-5 Nations. It is copyrighted by [Unidroit](#)¹⁸, a subsidiary of the Vatican.

The Global Estate Trust

To comprehend what comes next requires that we look a little deeper into the history of the Catholic Church. Doing so we find that the Leadership of the Catholic Church views the Earth as belonging to God. And further, the Church conveniently claims itself to be God's representative on Earth. Thus, the Leadership of the Catholic Church has assigned itself the role of overseeing God's property, the whole of Earth, and the instrument for doing that is the **Global Estate Trust**. From this trust, *National Trusts* are granted by the Catholic Church to oversee and administer God's realm on Earth in various nations. And in that ladies and gentlemen, the Catholic Church is assuming dominance over everything, every individual, every resource, every war or conflict, every law, every square kilometer of land, et cetera. In our case the *United States Trust* was chartered by the Church, which included a grant of necessary power and authority to the Trustees for the administration of this National Trust. In this, we see that the reach of the Catholic Church is considerable as are their responsibilities for all the government criminality that is occurring.

“The organization which failed and which plunged America into this desperate criminality was originally chartered by the Church as a religious non-profit corporation.” – [My Dear Archbishop](#) by anna-maria-wilhelmina-hanna-sophia:riezinger-von reitzenstein

anna-maria-wilhelmina-hanna-sophia:riezinger-von reitzenstein

anna-maria¹⁹ has a very good reason for writing her name as she does, and we will eventually get into this issue, for how we write our name is very important in law, it is an indication of our status. But for now, who is this anna-maria?

¹⁸ Unidroit. International Institute for the unification of **private law**.

¹⁹ The all lowercase spelling and use of dash in the name “anna-maria” is not accidental and will be explained in more detail later.

In a letter to Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago, anna-maria has this to say about herself.

“I, too, stand with the universal Catholic Church, founded by Christ. My blood seal stands upon the record of the Vatican Chancery Court in Witness of what I am going to show you tonight. I am from a family that has served the Catholic Church since the First Holy Roman Empire, Hereditary Grand Marshals of the Holy Roman Empire, Knights of the Holy Sepulcher. I have myself served as an International Services Agent and as a private attorney in service to his Holiness Pope Benedict XVI and now, Pope Francis.

“You must believe that I am in deadly earnest both about the seriousness of the criminality engulfing America and the danger this poses to the Church and to the Rule of Law.”

The letter to the Archbishop is on-line and is titled: [My Dear Archbishop](#). It may be accessed via the blue link. I share with anna-maria, concerns about the seriousness of the criminality engulfing America. It’s time that responsibility is assigned, and time that the criminal behavior comes to an end.

The Catholic Church, by and through assuming and assigning the *Global Estate Trust* to themselves, and then chartering the *United States Trust* is wallowing in responsibility for the criminal actions of United States Government Leadership. On this subject, anna-maria has this to say:

“We [meaning the Catholic Church], Sir, are up to our ears in culpability for the circumstance herein discussed, and both the Pope Emeritus and Pope Francis have duly considered all the issues and acting in their temporal capacities, have rendered judgment as international Trustees of The United States Trust (1789) recognizing the Breach of Trust and the criminality which has been practiced against the American States and the American State Citizens.

I have little doubt that the Vatican/Catholic Church Leadership has known of the corruption and criminality from the beginning, but due to the great benefits (financial gain) they have been receiving over the years, have allowed the criminality to continue. Now that the criminality of Government is becoming common knowledge, along with the role the Catholic Church has played, there may be a new direction being taken by the Vatican/Catholic Church. As we form our individual evaluations, we should keep in mind that the Vatican is also a bank, and like all Banksters, the Vatican Bank wants its finger in every

profitable pie available while the public relations department of the Church wants the Vatican to appear pious and only concerned with God. And, so far they have been pretty good at pulling off this charade²⁰.

Since the Pope is the ultimate trustee of the *Global Estate Trust*, the question becomes is the Catholic Church going to openly take responsibility and rectify the situation, or are they going to remain covert and in the back-ground in order to *milk it* by appearing that they are going to do something, and then doing nothing. Or perhaps not even appearing that they are going to do something and simply letting matters continue as has been the practice of the past. Regardless, the Catholic Church is at the center of the criminality that is taking place in the United States Government, but that does not negate our responsibility in this criminality. And as we proceed, the responsibilities of both the Church and of ourselves should not be forgotten. What we are speaking about here is the Church's responsibility for a *Breach-of-Trust* that has continued for more than 165 years and has cost millions of innocent lives throughout the world. And although the Catholic Church is a major player, they are not in it by themselves, there are other players. However, the Church has the highest authority, thus, the highest responsibility.

"Politics is a process of engineering problems to get more money to not solve them"

First corollary: "Problems are to be *managed, not solved.*"

Second corollary: "Problems are to be *exploited, not solved.*" – Michael Keehn

History informs us this is not the first time the Catholic Church has allowed *profit and control* to over-ride the tenets of God's law. Moving on...

The First National Bank of America

So, following the *Revolutionary War*, the United States found a *creditor* to pay off all the other creditors who helped finance the War, and that creditor was England. In reality, the money was actually coming from the Elite English Bankers, by and through the English Government. This is how Banksters operate, they are seldom visible and out front in such dealings, but instead

²⁰ charade - an absurd pretense.

operate from behind the scenes (invisible). The deal was made in the year 1791 and one of the loan stipulations England placed on the United States was the creation of a *National Bank*, thus, the *First National Bank of America* was chartered, 80% English owned and 20% American owned. The Bank held the titles to the property set forth as collateral. In a short period of time, the bank was 100% English owned.

*“History records that the money changers have used every form of abuse, intrigue, deceit, **and violent means** possible to maintain their control over governments by controlling money and its issuance.” – James Madison*

What James Madison said above only occurs because Leadership allows it to occur, especially here in the United States. This bank opened for business in Philadelphia on December 12, 1791. Chartered for 20 Years, its charter was due to be renewed by Congress in 1811. Congress **did not** renew the Bank’s charter, and its doors closed.

The War of 1812

Since United States **Leadership** had not repaid the loan to the English Bankers, the closure of their bank here in the U.S. made them pretty unhappy. Thus, the English Banking Elite used their influence and control over England’s Leadership to mobilize England’s military and send them to America. The result was the **War of 1812**. England’s military invaded Washington, D.C., burned the White House, burned the President’s personal house, and followed this by entering the Federal Courts to recover the titles to the collateral property. Congress chartered the Second National Bank of the United States in 1816 for a period of 20 years. The titles to the collateral property were placed in this new bank, and the happy English went home.

All Wars Are Bankers Wars!

This is a good time to make the point that, [All Wars Are Bankers Wars](#). And one may view the video which makes this case, by clicking the link.

Do we wonder why there is so little information on the War of 1812 in school text books? Probably not, after all, we don’t believe in conspiracies, do we?

Since, in the United States, the Banking Elite exercise control over Elected Leadership by virtue of the *National Debt*, it follows that they exercise control over the Department of Education, which controls the curriculum in public schools. And I'm certain that the Banking Elite do not want educated American Children who comprehend the enslaving methods of that same Banking Elite.

In this short war with England it is important that we take note of the method by which the Banking Elite operate. Perhaps this is the reason why this war is so ill covered in public schools. The English Banking Elite, using their control, or if you prefer, their stranglehold over English Leadership, by and through the DEBT England owed to these Bankers gave the Bankers the means to mobilize England's military against the United States, who had defaulted on the payment of THEIR DEBT to the same Bankers.

The Banking Elite used the same tactic then, as today!

It is the same tactic the Banking Elite used today when countries will not bend to their will. The media is fed the appropriate lies, which they parrot without investigation, the minds of the American people are psychologically profiled (brainwashed), and then the U.S. Military, which is really the Military of the Banking Elite, is mobilized. We attack the uncooperative country, bomb it back into the stone-age, murder millions of its inhabitants, and install our puppet government. We will examine this issue in more depth under the heading "[Lies of Leadership](#)".

Of course more debt accrued as a result of the War of 1812, and during the time that Leadership of the United States was failing to pay the debt, the interest kept piling up on top of the principal owed.

President Andrew Jackson

(President from March 4, 1829 to March 4, 1837)

Andrew Jackson was probably the best President of the United States, and for good reason. Four years before the charter of the *Second National Bank* was due to expire, England came knocking, proposing an early charter renewal. However, President Andrew Jackson blocked renewal of this charter. "Old

Hickory” (as Jackson was called) had the ethics, bravery and backbone (unlike today’s Leadership) to assert that the Constitution does not delegate authority to Charter a National Bank held by foreign interests, to the federal government.

In order to comprehend the method of the Federal Government collecting taxes at the time of Andrew Jackson, it is to be remembered that we were still operating under the Constitution in effect during Andrew’s time in office. The Constitution recognizes two types of taxes, *Direct* and *Indirect*. In the matter of *direct taxes*, the Constitution requires that they be uniform. Meaning that if I pay \$100 in taxes, they you pay \$100 and every other citizen pays \$100. In the matter of *indirect taxes*, the Constitution says that they shall be apportioned. This requires a census and the tax will be paid by the individual Union States in proportion to their population compared to the total population of all Union States. But, the Constitution in effect at this time requires taxes to be paid in *lawful money in the account of the United States*, gold and silver coin! And this Constitutional provision was meant to prevent exactly what is happening today, the destruction of our economy by use of fiat money that we are currently calling Federal Reserve Notes (**ink on paper** without any gold and silver backing). Now that we know how the Federal Government collected taxes at this time in history, we may proceed.

Debt Free & Sovereign

The union States, at this time, were typically selfish and somewhat reluctant to pay taxes to the federal government. However, for the good of the people of the republic of these united States of America, Jackson sent federal troops into the Union States and forced the State Leadership to pay the necessary taxes needed to pay the *debt obligation* which had been agreed upon in 1791. With this tax money, Jackson ***completely paid off the National Debt***. This eliminated the English Banker’s rights, claims and control over the United States and its Leadership. **Thus, the United States were sovereign for the first and only time.** It is for this reason that Jackson is quite possibly the best President the United States has ever known. The people of America, and the nation itself, then went without a central bank for seventy-seven years, until the creation of the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank in 1913. But how we got to this point is yet to come.

Assassination Attempt

President Andrew Jackson had, for the moment, foiled the plans of the Banking Elite, and they don't take such interference lightly. In 1835, one Richard Lawrence tried to assassinate Jackson with a pistol which malfunctioned. When the bullet failed to discharge, a second pistol was drawn and the trigger pulled. It too misfired and President Jackson was not injured. And while there is no historical evidence that Lawrence was connected to the National Bank or Banking Elite, Lawrence did claim that with President Jackson dead, "money would be more plenty", a reference to Lawrence's opposition to the closing of the National Bank of the United States, the one chartered in 1816.

For me personally, I am very suspicious of this assassination attempt. Lincoln's assassin, by one John Wilkes Booth, had ties to the Rothschild's Banking Dynasty. And I feel certain that if the assassination of President John F. Kennedy in 1963 were fully and properly investigated, it too would trace back to the Banking Elite. Kennedy had already issued an Executive Order to begin the printing of non-interest-bearing Treasury Notes as a replacement for the interest-bearing Federal Reserve Notes, not long before his assassination. And, after Kennedy's assassination, the first thing that Vice President Johnson did upon being sworn in as President, was to rescind Kennedy's executive order. But, we don't believe in conspiracies, do we?

Therefore, this author finds it highly unlikely that Richard Lawrence could have come to his conclusion, that "money would be more plenty" with President Jackson dead, by himself. Yes, Lawrence may have been mentally unstable, but I think the ideas came from some place else. Reading the history of Lawrence provides some interesting and provocative thinking.

This assassination attempt would not be the only attempt, or successful assassination of a United States political figure. If a United States President, Congressman and sometimes presidential hopeful, does truly try to stand up for their country and all Americans, and not the predatory domestic and foreign creditors of the United States, they may well be assassinated, or wounded in an assassination attempt.

Debt Free - Briefly

In paying off the *National Debt* - Andrew Jackson had finally made America a truly *free country*, free from the will and agenda of the Banking Elite. But, it wouldn't last, it only lasted until the Civil War. Because the foreign investors of the *Second National Bank* had lost the *battle for control of all the United States land all her wealth providing resources*, and also lost their economic stranglehold on America, they were most certainly angry. But Banksters don't waste a lot of time thrashing-around in anger, **they get even**. Enter the *Secret Treaty of Verona*.

Treaty of Verona

If we examine the *Treaty of Westminster* (1794), we will note that Westminster (the heart of the English Government) and *The Crown* (today, a money cartel), pledge *amity*²¹ *in perpetuity* with the newly formed United States of America. But then we examine the **Secret Treaty of Verona** and we find that the Pope of the Catholic Church and the British Monarch, both of which are Trustees of the *United States National Trust*, agree that *self-rule government*, such as the representative **republican form of government** in the United States is not compatible with the *Divine Right of Kings*, nor *with Papal Supremacy*²², thus, both parties acted together in a secret **Breach of Trust**, abandoning their *fiduciary duties* to the people of the United States as trustees and agree to put an end to *self government* wherever it may exist. While the full language of the Treaty of Verona is in APPENDIX A, here is the first Article from the Treaty:

ARTICLE 1. The high contracting powers being convinced that the system of representative government is equally as incompatible with the monarchical principles as the maxim of the sovereignty of the people with the high divine right, **engage mutually in the most solemn manner, to use all their efforts to put an end to the system of representative governments, in whatever country it may exist in Europe, and to prevent its being introduced in those countries where it is not yet known.**

²¹ Amity. Friendly relations.

²² Papal Supremacy: Supreme authority of the Catholic Pope over the dominion of the Earth, claimed to be granted by God, and unchallenged.

This Treaty was entered into the [Congressional Record](#) on April 25, 1916 and is the driving force behind the establishment of the Monroe Doctrine. And in the United States the Catholic Church and British Monarch have been successful. If you were to read further into the Treaty, you would find, in Article II, that there is a determined effort to silence the *free and independent press*. In Article III, it begins by saying:

Convinced that **the principles of religion contribute most powerfully to keep nations in the state of passive obedience...**

Here we see that one of the main purposes of *the Church* is to keep people *passively obedient*, which is to say *submissive*, or *sheep-like*. **Go to Church and be a sheeple!** It's time for the Church to change its ways! There is more to learn from reading the [Treaty of Verona](#) (Appendix A). The Elected Leadership of the United States do not, in any way, represent the interests of the people! And this fact will become more clear as the reader progresses.

By now we know that the British Monarch (King or Queen) is controlled by the English Bankers and the Bankers' motivation is greed and control, but now we can also see that the Catholic Church (which is also a bank) has some of the same motivations, and for some of the same reasons. And they have both determined that what is blocking them from reaching their goals in the United States is its **republican form of self-government**. But perhaps the Pope and British Monarch are also concerned that under the **republican form of government**, or as they put it, a *representative form of government*, as is provided in the organic Constitution, the people of the United States will grow-up and find they don't need either one of these two, that is the English Monarch or a Corporation pretending to be a Church. In this I'm saying that in order for the Catholic Church to become a corporation it has had to subject itself to *man's law* and abandon *God's law*. I do not think that God would sanction any entity, especially a corporation, engaged in a criminal conspiracy to enslave the people of the United States or any other country. **Wrong is wrong, even if it helps you!**

I have not been able to find any formal declaration that would rescind the Treaty of Verona, therefore, it appears to still be in effect.

God's Country

And so the struggle continues to this day. On one side, the people struggle to be free and on the other side, the Pope and Bankers struggle to retain their *dominant-control* by and through *economic enslavement* on the Bankers side of the isle, and by *spiritual enslavement* on the Vatican side of the isle. One creating an obligation to pay National Debt that is choking the people to death, and the other creating a *spiritual obligation* that enslaves the individual to the dictates of the church.

But there is more to our analysis of the Catholic Church. First is the fact that these united States of America is God's country. That fact can be recognized in many ways, but one of the easier ways is to recall the words of the pledge of allegiance to our flag.

"I pledge allegiance to the flag, and to **the republic** for which it stands. One nation, **under God**, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all."

Why would the Vatican, who purports to represent God, want to undermine the people of the United States, who, at this time in history, hold God in such high esteem? Well, the answer is easy enough to see, both the Catholic Pope and British Monarch first want the wealth available in the United States, and further, they want obedient, un-educated, non-thinking slaves whom they control! In the view of England's Monarch and the Pope, the people of the United States must be brought to recognize the *divine right of kings* and *supremacy, in all things, of the Catholic Pope*. In short, they must be brought to heel. Sounds like a conspiracy to me, how about you?

The Law of the Republic

Second, and this is even more damning to the Catholic Church, the law of the republic of these united States of America is the *Common Law*. The *Common Law* is *biblical law* applied. Put another way, it is GOD'S LAW applied. What this then means is that the Catholic Church has openly and notoriously

abandoned *God's Law* in favor of *Man's Law* by becoming a 501(c)(3) tax exempt corporation, which is certainly not a requirement of God. And in this the Vatican, along with the English Monarchs and the English Bankers have very effectively displaced God's law in the United States. Since the passage of the Emergency Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, the *Common Law* has been set aside and the dominant law form in the United States is the *Uniform Commercial Code*, a privately owned law copyrighted by Unidroit, which is a subsidy of the Vatican (Catholic Church). So much for the Church's support of God's Law. And since the *Uniform Commercial Code* is *copyrighted*, that would typically mean there are royalties to be paid for its use. God's Law, the Common Law, is not copyrighted.

As a young man, I never considered the Catholic Church to be an enemy of the people of the United States, however, the now known actions of Vatican Leadership would certainly tend to change that perception. I find that I am unwilling to turn a blind eye to what has taken place as well as what is continuing to take place. World-wide, millions of people are now dead because Catholic Church Leadership has allowed the installation of, and sanctioned criminals in charge of the United States and its military without so much as a word to the people of the Catholic faith in the *one nation under God*. The Church is central to the criminality we currently find in United States Government by virtue of the Pope's status as *trustee* of the *Global Estate Trust* and instrumental in the establishment of the *United States Trust*. Behavior of Church Leadership in this capacity, and Church Leadership's failure to correct the problem of criminality exhibited by National Leadership all add to the Church's culpability. And this needs proper assignment. I do believe there is sufficient Catholic Church influence to correct the *criminal problem of National Leadership* if it chooses to do so, thus far, it has not. The Catholic Church needs to declare itself openly so everyone will know where the Catholic Church stands, be it on the side of the criminals, as in the past, or on the side of the people! Remaining undeclared should be viewed as deception.

Understanding that England is supported by the Vatican, and that the two act cooperatively will make the remainder of this document easier to comprehend. It is key to see that England recognizes the Vatican as superior, therefore,

placing the Vatican at the heart of many, if not all political issues. This makes the Vatican responsible for many wars as well as the FORCED colonization of many countries, which is to say, responsible for the death and destruction such wars and colonization have brought to the world. And as the *Global Estate Trustee*, in all continues to this day. Such is the way of people who believe themselves to be superior to others!

The BAR

Following on the heels of the **Secret** Treaty of Verona, we find the British Monarch issuing *Letters of Marque and Reprisal* to the BAR Association (British Accreditation Regency) which, in turn, issued licenses²³ to privateers to attack American “vessels” in international jurisdictions of the law. “Privateers” are an armed-ship owned by private individuals holding a government commission and authorized for use in war.

History Books

Although our History Books tell us that England lost the Revolutionary War, it remains a fact that England remained a key player in the world of finance, power & control while retaining a vengeful eye on those former disloyal subjects. *Disloyal subjects* being a reference to the American colonists and their children, the people of the United States. We are fully aware that whatever English Leadership does, they are being directed to do it by the English Bankers who, today, control both England’s Leadership as well as United States Leadership. We also know that whatever England does, it is generally supported by the Vatican. And since the English Bankers control England’s Leadership and policy, one would have to conclude that there are close ties between the Vatican and the English Banking Elite. Knowing this, we continue without believing in any conspiracy theory.

²³ License. Permission, by competent legal authority to do what is otherwise illegal, a trespass or a tort.

South Carolina Secedes

As the stage is now set the English Bankers have been making plans to retake control of the United States and its Leadership. We know from history that England sent numerous British *provocateur-agents* to the United States posing as representatives of cotton and other industries. Far and beyond commercial activity and trade, these *provocateur-agents* planted considerable divisive political propaganda in the ears of both the Northern and the Southern representatives in Congress. These agents were very effective at creating dissension²⁴ between the Northern and Southern States, eventually leading to the *secession from the Union* of South Carolina. Other Southern States soon followed.

In effect, the Northern States were primarily an *industrial-based-economy* while the Southern States were an *agricultural-plantation-based-economy*. The “*Tariff of Abominations*” Act²⁵ was passed in 1828 under the administration of John Quincy Adams, giving Northern industry considerable benefit, but at the cost of harming the Southern Plantations. Considerable tension existed for the next 32 years between Northern and Southern States over this un-just act. It was South Carolina which was the most affected by the inequities of the Act, thus, leading to their secession from the Union on December 20, 1860.

England’s creation of dissension was a step in engineering the CIVIL WAR!

Do we see considerable **dissension** being created between the people and United States Government over the past number of years? Wars, especially revolutionary wars, don’t happen overnight. It takes a lot of unjust law and unjust policy. Typically, the ones being benefitted simply enjoy the injustice while, at the same time, refusing to see the suffering of those most affected by the act and policies.

²⁴ A Reminder: ALL WAR IS DECEPTION – Sun Tzu

²⁵ Tariff of Abominations Act: The "Tariff of 1828" was a protective tariff passed by the Congress of the United States on May 19, 1828, designed to protect industry in the northern United States. The South, however, was harmed directly by having to pay higher prices on goods the region did not produce, and indirectly because reducing the exportation of British goods to the U.S. made it difficult for the British to pay for the cotton they imported from the South.

Civil War Not About Slavery

While public schools and Leadership has, for a long time, promoted that the *Civil War* was about slavery, the truth is that it had almost nothing to do with slavery. Northern industry needed cheap labor (just as today - NAFTA & GATT)²⁶, and the wealthy industrialists found that they could hire black men to work much cheaper than white men, putting more profit in their pockets. The point is that Slavery can come in many forms. It seems that people who are rich are not satisfied with being rich, they seem to want the last drop of blood from those they consider to be below them.

As a consequence, the Northern industrial economy was *enticing the blacks* from the Southern States to work for peanuts in the Northern factories under the guise of *freedom*, while in reality it was just a different form of slavery. When the slaves worked on the Plantation, the Plantation Owner was responsible for housing, feeding and providing medical care. A former Slave working for a Northern Factory, now had these responsibilities and the Factory Owners had no responsibility for their workers. Instead of paying a white man a *living wage*, they could pay the freed slaves a pittance²⁷ and pocket a great deal more money. And it is this very reason that a large sector of this world now works for corporations in third world countries, earning only two-dollars a day.

The premise is that you are FREE to choose to work or not to work, and that is called freedom. Well, that was closer to freedom in the 1850's than what we have today. Back then, if you chose not to work, you could strike off on your own and become a mountain man, a trapper and supplier of furs, a buffalo hunter, and you could hunt deer, elk and fish for food. You could build yourself a cabin for shelter, become a blacksmith, open a stable or startup a restaurant and you could do all this without the permission of Government

²⁶ NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) and GATT (General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade) are the Acts passed by the Congress of the United States that sent the majority of manufacturing jobs to other countries, mostly China. The resulting job loss for Michigan alone was 489,900 due to the trickle-down effect. That's nearly a half-million-jobs in one State. Leadership has no sympathy for the people they purport to represent.

²⁷ pittance. A very small or inadequate amount of money.

Leadership!

But what could a former Slave do with only a skill of growing cotton. Did he have sufficient education or skills to earn the money needed to buy the tools to become a blacksmith for instance? The same for buying a gun, supplies, clothing, a horse to become a fur trapper? Generally speaking, the former Slave was kind of trapped into working for the Northern Factories and living in a ²⁸shanty along a local river.



A Shanty Town where the poor of today live.

This was occurring right at the birth of the *industrial revolution*. Thus, this whole ordeal was being driven by *the foreign & domestic investors* who wanted more money in their pocket at the expense of both whites and blacks. The same goes on today, except now, other countries are providing the labor to exclude the United States working class as much as that is possible. Why should Nike be paying an American Worker \$15 to \$18 an hour when they can hire someone to work for \$2.00 a day in a third world country and increase their profits? And the corporation can lobby (read bribe) the American Congressmen to make the laws that provide for this inequity. And this will continue so long as people allow themselves to be divided by Government Leaders who spew hate and divisive propaganda.

²⁸ shanty. (pl. shanties) A small, crudely built shack.

The Emancipation Proclamation

The *Emancipation Proclamation* that Lincoln issued to allegedly “*free the slaves*” was not to be Generally Applied! It was written so that it applied only in the Southern States where Lincoln had no authority, but it did not apply to the slave-holders in Northern States where it could be argued that Lincoln may have had some authority. Lincoln had no compassion for the Negro Slaves, the Emancipation was a *war measure* to further weaken the South and not a general effort to help the Slave.

Further more, the Supreme Court would later strike down the *Emancipation Proclamation* as un-Constitutional. Lincoln was a lawyer, therefore, he knew that the Proclamation would eventually be struck down. But, as already stated, it wasn't intended to be an end to slavery, since it only targeted the Southern States it was a *war measure*, intended to get the slaves to leave Southern Plantations. In addition to that, a Presidential Proclamation IS NOT LAW, it is only a public announcement. But with the passage of the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, Presidential Proclamations (Executive Orders) have been given the force and effect of law without any means to challenge its Constitutionality.

Southern States Walk Out of Congress

The event that signaled the coming of the Civil War occurred on March 27, 1861, when the Southern delegates walked out of Congress over matters already set forth. When the Southern delegates walked out, Congress no longer had a quorum in which to conduct business and adjourned “*sin die,*” or *without day* to reconvene. Adjournment, without a day to reconvene meant that Congress was now *legally dissolved and powerless*. As a result, the only constitutionally lawful authority in America, which could declare war, was no longer lawful or present.

Of the thirty-four States in existence in 1861, seven Southern States seceded from the Union. Approximately one-million-two-hundred-sixty-four-thousand (1,264,000) soldiers have died in the wars of the United States, of those, six-hundred-twenty-thousand (620,000) died in the Civil War. It was only the losses in Vietnam that brought the loss in other wars to exceed the loss of life

in the Civil War.

Martial Law

Lincoln issued a Presidential Proclamation #113, putting America under martial law. Representatives of Northern States not seceding from the union, had been militarily forced to assemble once again, as though this would make a *lawful legislative body* under the Constitution, but it DOES NOT.

Consequently, Congress was not voluntarily reconvening under *parliamentary law* or *Constitutional Law*. The language to terminate martial law reads as follows;

“the said suspension and establishment of martial law to continue until this proclamation shall be revoked or modified, but not beyond the period when the said rebellion shall have been suppressed or come to an end.” – Presidential Proclamation #113

Lincoln Greenbacks

We need to mention one of the redeeming qualities of President Lincoln. Although he did eventually borrow money, Lincoln turned down an offer by the Banksters for loans ranging from 24% to 36% interest, and instead issued the *Lincoln Greenbacks*, a Treasury Note, depriving the Banksters of their monetary control²⁹. Four days after the Civil War ended, President Lincoln was assassinated. The significance of this is that John Wilkes Booth, the man who assassinated Lincoln, had nefarious³⁰ ties to the Rothschild Banking Dynasty.

By the time Lincoln was assassinated, we had seen the treachery of the Banking Elite in the Revolutionary War, the War of 1812, and the attempted assassination of President Andrew Jackson. Thus, using our deductive reasoning, we are able to conclude that Lincoln became another individual who paid the ultimate price for crossing the Banking Elite, as would at a later date, Congressman Louis T. McFadden and President John F. Kennedy. The Banking Elite are some of the most treacherous vipers we will encounter

²⁹ "Give me control of a nation's money and I care not who makes it's laws" — Mayer Amschel Bauer Rothschild – one of the Banking Elite

³⁰ nefarious. Wicked or criminal.

throughout history. They have no allegiance to any country or any people.

Lincoln financed the Civil War, not only with the issuance of Greenbacks, but also by selling War Bonds³¹, which is Government Debt. A Debt that could later be purchased by the Banksters. In looking at a historical chart of United States debt, the amount of debt from the Civil War is approximately equal to the debt acquired during World War I.

Remembering that the “United States” was created as a *Government services entity*, intended to fairly and equitably serve the interests of the Union States, and seeing that it failed to provide equitable service between the Northern and Southern States for 32-years, it is not a surprise that those States being negatively affected by actions and policies of the United States, decided to withdraw their membership. After all, they joined freely, they should be able to freely withdraw. Because of the fact that they were not able to withdraw, and that Northern delegates supported this position, we may view the Civil War as a war of *Northern Aggression*, during which time the public debt increased from approximately 40-million dollars in 1860 to 2.68-billion dollars in 1866. An increase of 6,700%. It is to be noted that Lincoln also signed into law **the first income tax** in the country's history in 1862, which was repealed 10 years later. The National-Debt would never get below \$900 million again.

Lincoln’s National Bank Act (1863) allowed for the creation of:

1. **A nationwide banking system that loaned money to the Government** to pay for the war.
2. A national system of paper money and coins

Dollar Devaluation – Further Discussion

“Interestingly, California and Oregon defied the Legal Tender Act. Gold was more available on the West Coast and merchants in those states did not want to accept greenbacks (U. S. Notes) at face value. They blacklisted people who tried to use them at face value. California banks would not accept greenbacks

³¹ Government Bonds. A promise to pay later with interest.

for deposit and the state would not accept them for payment of taxes. Both states ruled that greenbacks were a violation of their state constitutions.

As the [Federal] government issued hundreds of millions in greenbacks, **the value of the greenback against gold declined**. But though the decline was substantial, it was nothing like the collapse of the Continental dollar.

In 1862, the greenback declined against gold until by December gold was at a 29% premium. By spring of 1863 the greenback declined further, to 152 against 100 dollars in gold. However, after the Union victory at Gettysburg the greenback recovered to 131 dollars to 100 in gold. In 1864 it declined again as Grant was making little progress against Lee, who held strong in Richmond throughout most of the war. The Greenback's low point came in July of that year: 258 greenbacks equal to 100 gold³². When the war ended in April 1865 the greenback made another remarkable recovery to 150 to 100 in gold. - Wikipedia

Lincoln: Two 13th Amendments and Freeing the Slave

Without going into the details of the original Thirteenth Amendment to the Constitution, it is sufficient to say that there is considerable evidence that the original Thirteenth Amendment was illegally set aside by U.S. Leadership, and replaced with a second Thirteenth Amendment that ostensibly³³ freed the Negro slave. The reader can certainly research this issue himself.

Standing, in Court

Strangely enough, even though the Negro slave had been freed by the [second] Thirteenth Amendment, the courts of the *white establishment* were denying the

³² In other words, it took \$258 in Greenbacks to buy what \$100 in gold would buy. An "Eagle", a \$10-dollar gold coin, contains approximately 0.5897 ounces of gold, a little over a half an ounce. Today, a purchase of one "Eagle" would require 634-Federal Reserve Notes. Therefore, \$1.00 in gold requires \$63.4 in Federal Reserve Notes. That, in turn, means that the Federal Reserve Notes has a value of \$0.0158 (that's .00158 of one cent) against an 1860 dollar. Therefore, today's Federal Reserve Dollar has a value of a little over a penny and one half against an 1860 dollar. To put it all in perspective, it would take \$7,477.51 in Federal Reserve Notes to purchase what a hundred dollars in gold did in 1860. And then we wonder why we are struggling so hard to make ends meet and our economy is failing. It's due to the engineered devaluation of the currency.

³³ ostensible. Apparently true, but not necessarily so.

freed slave standing in court. This prevented the former Negro slave from obtaining recourse and remedy in court. One could defraud a freed slave of everything for which he had worked and without *standing in court* the former slave had no recourse or remedy in the courts of the United States. Given:

“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men** are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness.” – Declaration of Independence

There are those who may argue that the Declaration of Independence has no standing as a legal document since it was written when we were, technically, still under English rule. Any individual setting forth such an argument would be in error. Yes, the *Declaration of Independence* was written when we were still under English rule, but then we picked up our guns and we made it stick. Therefore, ***it gained standing under a test of arms!*** Another fact not taught in public schools.

The phrase “all men” would be equivalent to *all man-kind*. It would not exclude women, **nor would it exclude any man or woman of the land who bleeds with a different cultural-heritage or ethnicity than the signers of the Declaration of Independence.**

The significance and reference to a *man or woman of the land who bleeds* is, of course, a reference to a **living** man or **living** woman, or if you prefer, a **living** soul. *Bleeding* is a sign of LIFE, or LIVING, therefore, a reference to a *living man or woman of the land*. A *dead person* does not bleed, and there are a lot of *dead persons* around, trusts, corporations, partnerships, etc. **The concept of *living* is a vitally important concept as will be revealed as matters unfold.**

The Fourteenth Amendment

It is here that the trap lies for all of us. The Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution was ostensibly for the purpose of providing the freed Slave with citizenship status, so that he would have standing in court. But it was a

ruse³⁴, a deception, and it remains such.

The Fourteenth Amendment made the former Slave both a citizen of the United States, and of the State where he **resides**. “Resides” is a deceptive word and we will get to this in a bit, but for now we take note that “United States” citizenship is new in this Amendment, and not held by white people at the time. White People only held Sovereign³⁵ Citizen³⁶ status at this time.

Leaderships Road to Criminal Behavior

Thus, in review of the Declaration of Independence language above, it is clear that Leadership is already on the road to criminal behavior by virtue of denying another **man** (the former Negro slave) an **equality** with white-men already populating and living in these united States of America. But criminality of White Leadership is just warming up and certainly doesn't end there!

In view of the *white establishment* of the 1860's, the denial of standing in court was based on the legal position that although the slave had been freed, as a former piece of property he had *no citizenship status*, ignoring the lawful language that “*all men are created equal.*” And that is EQUAL in the eyes of the law, remembering that “the law” of the republic is the common law. But the white establishment of that period ignored their own maxims and foundations of law in the passage of the Fourteenth Amendment.

The position of the *white establishment* of the 1860's was that without *citizenship* the former Slave could not be granted standing in court, therefore, the 13th-Amendment **did not** free the former *Negro Slave* in the same sense

³⁴ ruse. A stratagem, trick or deception.

³⁵ Sovereignty. Strictly speaking, in our republican forms of government, the absolute **sovereignty of the nation is in the people of the nation**; (q. v.) and the residuary sovereignty of each state, not granted to any of its public functionaries, is in the people of the state. – Bouvier's Law Dictionary, 6th Edition, 1856

³⁶ CITIZEN, persons. One who, under the constitution and laws of the United States, has a right to vote for representatives in congress, and other public officers, and who is qualified to fill offices in the gift of the people. In a more extended sense, under the word citizen, are included **all white persons** born in the United States, and naturalized persons born out of the same, who have not lost their right as such. This includes men, women, and children. – Bouvier's Law Dictionary, 6th Edition, 1856

that the *white people* were free. If he were truly free, then he would enjoy all the rights, privileges and benefits of other *free people*, including the freedom/right to bring a case in court! In the eyes of the court, the *freed slave* was no different than a *freed cow*. The freed Negro slave certainly was not viewed as a **man** as that term was used in the Declaration of Independence, for if he were, how could he be denied his unalienable (not civil) rights? Therefore, Leadership has applied *selective interpretation* to the Declaration of Independence rather than *general* or *usual* interpretation. This being one of the methods of engaging in criminal behavior, which continues to this day.

Original citizenship was State Citizenship (uppercase “C”), that was because the States were *free and independent-Nations* at the ratification of the Constitution³⁷ in 1789. And also because the Constitution did not create a country, it formed a **Union** of several independent Nation States. Therefore, the United States that the Constitution created, did not exist as a Nation.

The Constitution

Therefore, what did the Constitution create? It created a Government Services Entity with some very specific obligations, and those obligations are laid out in very clear language of said Constitution. Many of the obligations specific to Congress are outlined in Article I, Section 8, Clauses 1 through 18 of the Constitution. And that is all the United States was ever intended to be, an entity to provide some very specific Government Services.

We are now going to discuss a lowercase “c - citizen” but first we need to know why we are being so specific on the case of the letter “c”. In the organic Constitution, Citizen is spelled with an uppercase “C - Citizen”, but in the Fourteenth Amendment it is spelled with a lowercase “c - citizen.” That is because they are two separate and distinct classes of Citizen/citizen. In other words, “Citizen” does not equal “citizen”, they are not the same class of citizenship.

³⁷ Making of an **obligation**. Every degree **by which the extent of a debt or obligation is ascertained**, is a decree of Constitution. – Oxford English Dictionary – Thus the Constitution is a security agreement.

Citizen ≠ citizen

But, we don't believe in conspiracies, do we? Now we may continue with our examination of citizenship and the Fourteenth Amendment and we begin with a question.

A Puzzling Question

A very puzzling question now emerges: *How could the freed slave become a "citizen" (lowercase "c") of a non-existent Nation, the United States?* If the individual is born in the jurisdiction of Washington, District of Columbia, I can see where he, or she, might be considered a United States citizen. And I say "might" because to my knowledge, Washington, District of Columbia is not a country, it is the location of a Government Services Entity. But the majority of the Slaves that were freed by the Thirteenth Amendment lived in, and were most likely born in, one of the several States.

The Case of Citizen v. citizen

Thus, the original (uppercase "C") Citizen of the republic of these united States of America, is the *State Citizen*, the State being an independent Nation. However, the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution made the freed Negro Slave an individual with dual citizenship status, a (lowercase "c") citizen of the State where he (or she) resides, and a "citizen" of the non-existent Nation referred to as the United States, presumably with obligations and duties to each of these two classes of citizenship³⁸.

The Un-Constitutional Jurisdiction of The United States

Since the public schools of the United States teach almost nothing about the Constitution, the people remain ignorant of its tenets. They are not stupid, just uninformed. Therefore, we will do a little review here on one important matter, and that is the dual character of Congress. And so we read:

The Congress shall have Power: ...To exercise exclusive Legislation in all Cases

³⁸ "All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside." – U.S. Constitution; Fourteenth Amendment

whatsoever, over such District (not exceeding ten Miles square) as may, by Cession of particular States, and the acceptance of Congress, become the Seat of the Government of the United States, and to exercise like Authority over all Places purchased by the Consent of the Legislature of the State in which the same shall be, for the Erection of Forts, Magazines, Arsenals, dock-Yards, and other needful Buildings; – Constitution for the United States, Article I, Section 8, Clause 17

As you can see in the language above, Congress was granted exclusive legislative authority over a ten-square-mile area that is referred to as “**the District**”. This “District” would later become “Washington, District of Columbia.” And the Constitutional grant of Exclusive Legislative Authority over this District means that Congress can pass any law it wishes for this jurisdiction, Constitutional or Un-Constitutional, it does not matter. If Congress is passing law for the republic of these united States of America, it must meet Constitutional requirements. What Congress needs are more (lowercase “c”) citizens who are obligated to the laws of **the District**, which they can then enslave and to whom they can apply un-Constitutional **District** Law. And they are beginning that process with the Fourteenth Amendment. For a great education on this, read [Sui Juris, pardon me but... #5](#).

Reside & Person

“Reside” is a deceptive word, one of those words of art that Leadership uses to place you in their un-constitutional jurisdiction that will need discussion before we are finished. Also used in the language of the 14th-Amendment is the word “person”, and this too is another word of art that has meaning far different than what we are led to believe, and it too will be discussed at a later time. It is very important for Leadership to place you in an un-constitutional jurisdiction because if you were in a constitutional jurisdiction, they would be required to treat you as a *Sovereign Citizen*.

The *exclusive legislative jurisdiction* of Washington, D.C. extends to anything owned by **the District** (now the corporate UNITED STATES), such as Guam, Wake, Virgin Islands, American Samoa, Puerto Rico, et alia (and others). But it also includes places like Federal Buildings, Military installations, Dams, Canals, National Parks, *Airports* and other areas too numerous to mention.

The United States, Inc.

At this juncture, we need to comprehend where the incorporation of the United States evolved. The National Debt owed to England was due and payable in 1871, and once again, U.S. Leadership failed to pay. As before, the loan of money was contingent upon the deposit of collateral, and again, as before, the collateral was all the property owned by the United States. This included Washington, District of Columbia. England (or Great Britain) took title to the property, and forced incorporation upon this jurisdiction that they now owned. Thus, was born THE UNITED STATES, INC. A British owned corporation. More about this subject may be found by reading [**Economic History of the United States**](#) that Congressman Ron Paul want's every American to know.

Review

The jurisdiction of Washington, District of Columbia is foreign to the republic of these united States of America. It is not inclusive, it is exclusive. And, as we have found out, Congress may make any un-constitutional law it wishes for this jurisdiction, which includes all of its *Territories*, without regard to the Constitution! It is in this jurisdiction, foreign to the republic, from which the *income tax* laws emanate. *Income taxes* are not of the republic of these united States of America, they are founded in, and derive their authority in the foreign jurisdiction of **the District of Columbia**, which we now know is a British owned corporation doing business as THE UNITED STATES, INC. Yet, Americans believe they are free whereas the English and other Banking Elite are the ones in control. Be assured that the Banking Elite think that we are **Poor, Foolish, Stupid Americans!** Which is pretty much how they think of everyone but themselves.

Our obligation to pay *income tax* is by virtue of our **social security contract**, which is a contract with a British owned corporation doing business as THE UNITED STATES, INC. If you've heard someone relate that Social Security is owned by the Queen (Monarch) of England, this is the reason why. But, for reasons **that should be obvious**, Leadership, exercising control over the curriculum of the public school system, does not educate American students of this fact, nor do they make a periodic and repetitive public service announcement even though they know this information is not general public

knowledge. They choose to remain silently deceptive. But, we don't believe in conspiracies, do we? As we learn, we see there are a lot of facts of which we are not informed. Thank you Vatican for remaining silent when you know full well what is taking place!

With the Fourteenth Amendment, Congress (Leadership) assigned a lower-class of citizenship to an unsuspecting segment of the population that had no ability to comprehend what was being done to them, and virtually no one in the white population comprehended it either, even to this day. Thus, in 1868, the Negro population was, right out of the *starting-gate*, made subject to the un-constitutional law of **the District** of Columbia. And three years later, in 1871, they were made subject to the un-Constitutional law of a British owned corporation doing business as THE UNITED STATES, INC. This is the way things would run for the Negro population for many years, decade after decade. And then we white people wonder why the Negro population feels that they have been treated as an inferior class within the U.S.

Reading from the Economic History of United States

"In 1871, three years after the illegal [criminal] ratification of the 14th Amendment, the government defaulted on its war debts, forcing America into bankruptcy³⁹. What resulted is considered the death blow to the united States for America. On February 21st, England claimed what was theirs⁴⁰, according to international law, and incorporated the ten mile square that is Washington D.C.⁴¹

"England also incorporated the American Constitution **and names for its new corporation**, such as THE UNITED STATES, THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, U.S., and USA, as well as other titles, as declared in the District of Columbia Organic Act of 1871⁴². A point of interest in these copyrighted names is the implementation of the article "THE". Before this time, America was a

³⁹ A statutory procedure by which a (usually insolvent) debtor obtains financial relief and undergoes a judicially supervised reorganization or liquidation of the debtor's assets for the benefit of creditors. [Black's Law Dictionary 156 (8th ed. 2004)]

⁴⁰ **The collateral for the loan** that the United States received from England was all the property owned and held by the Federal Government, which included Washington, District of Columbia. Thus, as the new owner, England was empowered to *incorporate* this jurisdiction.

⁴¹ 16 Stat. 419 Chapter 62

⁴² Title 28 U.S.C. Section 3002(5) Chapter 176; 534 FEDERAL SUPPLEMENT 724

union of "united States," not a union of "the united States". The article "the" doesn't exist when referring to other countries, i.e. Canada and Britain, who aren't referred to as "the Canada" or "the Britain". [However,] The **British-controlled Corporation** that we know as "THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA", exclusively uses the article "the" in its name, which is distinct from the "united States" or the "United States". **One other immense change to America simultaneously occurred:** being a bankrupt nation, the united States retained only the power to settle civil disputes, not criminal matters, allowing room for the illusion that **only Britain's private, ever-changing laws appertain to America's criminal disputes**. British law literally attempted to fill the gap created by the bankruptcy without anyone knowing, making it appear that everything was going just as usual. **Since this point in history, THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA has been governed entirely by foreign, private, corporate law and Washington, D.C. has been under British control.** – [U.S. Economic History](#)

That should be an eye-opener to any American.

If There Are No Government Leadership Conspiracies

Now, if there are no conspiracies in Government Leadership, then why do we not know that Washington, District of Columbia (the Federal Government) is a **BRITISH OWNED** Corporation? Why do we not know that the Federal Government lost its ability to try criminal matters? Why do we not know the different names this corporation operates under? The answer is because there **is** a conspiracy, a conspiracy to keep us ignorant and uninformed. Therefore, do not spout any more about **conspiracy THEORY**. There is, in fact, a conspiracy to enslave us via economic obligation because our Leadership refused to pay and continues to refuse to pay, providing for the taking of more and more of our productivity by and through taxation! **Leadership's policy: "Let us mismanage the country and let you pay for it."**

The "Validity" of the Public Debt Cannot be Questioned

And so the Federal Government became corporate, bringing into existence "THE UNITED STATES". As you have probably already determined, its name is intended to *deceive* the people of the United States. And this deception has actually worked pretty good, but we're beginning to catch-on to the fraud and deception perpetrated in this conspiracy.

"The validity of the public debt of the United States, authorized by law, including debts incurred for payment of pensions and bounties for services in suppressing insurrection or rebellion, shall not be questioned." – 14th-Amendment, Section 4.

As you can see, if you are a 14th -Amendment (lowercase “c”) citizen, you cannot question the validity of the public debt. And everyone with a Government issued *Birth-Certificate* or *Social Security Account Number*, is a 14th-Amendment citizen, most likely by virtue of his, or her, parents. Honorable mainstream journalists, why do you not see the conspiring, or if you do, why do you not report on it? Should anyone wonder why the ability to read, including newspapers, is circling the toilet bowl? If so, read the [Underground History of American Education](#).

Federal Crimes can No-Longer be Prosecuted

“One other immense change to America simultaneously occurred: being a bankrupt nation, the united States retained only the power to settle civil disputes, not criminal matters, allowing room for the illusion that only Britain's private, ever-changing laws appertain to America's criminal disputes.” – Economic History of the United States [linked above]

As one can see, when the United States entered into bankruptcy, it retained only the ability to settle (try in court) *civil matters*, and lost the ability to try *criminal matters*. To fill this law void, England brought in their *private copyrighted law*, which, as quoted above, is *ever-changing* and tailored by Judges to secure convictions in changing situations.

We’ve have previously discussed the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, and some of the changes it brought, but there were more changes than we’ve discussed thus far. When the Government became a *commercial entity* and *publically traded for profit*, law changed with it, and virtually all crime became *commercial* as well. Generally, all law became *Corporate Resolutions*. Therefore, the law-form across the United States became the *Uniform Commercial Code*. And as has already been established, the *Uniform Commercial Code* is the private property of the Catholic Church [the Vatican]. With Federal law being replaced with England’s private-copyrighted law, and the State courts adopting the *Uniform Commercial Code*, there came some *legal changes*. Lawyers, in order to either prosecute or defend the accused, were going to be paid. Which is to say that the work they did in court was for *profit and gain*. And since they were using the *private copyrighted law* for profit and

gain, they had to be *licensed* to use this private law. Thus, **Lawyers** had to become *Attorneys*, licensed by the BAR (British Accreditation Regency). And Attorneys are licensed, although they have a different license for State Courts, and Federal Courts. It was in this manner that the *Common-Law*, the law of the republic, was eventually set aside. And no mainstream misleadia reported this in front-page stories, as it should have been, given how important this change was to the American legal landscape. And we still don't believe in conspiracies, do we? So, now we know there is a difference between a Lawyer and an Attorney.

The Character of Congress & President After 1871

When THE UNITED STATES, INC. came into existence in 1871, the Character of Congress and the President changed. With incorporation Congress was now sitting as the Board of Directors of the British owned corporation doing business as THE UNITED STATES, INC. And the President became the *Chief Executive Officer* (CEO) of the same corporation.

Law – After 1871

After the incorporation of the Federal Government in 1871, any alleged *Federal Laws* that came into existence were **private laws** of the British owned corporation doing business as The United States, Inc., enforceable by and through a **contract**. Any *Sovereign Citizen*⁴³ is exempt from these *private laws*. But, but, but, Government Courts are going to presume that you are a 14th - Amendment (lowercase “c”) citizen **under contract**. **As such, all court proceedings presume a contract dispute**. Therefore, any individual who does not dispute the court's presumption of being a Fourteenth Amendment “citizen” (lowercase “c”) is going to be subjected to the private corporate laws of **the District** of Columbia, otherwise known as the British owned corporation doing business as *The United States, Inc.*, as well as the private corporate laws of the STATE OF YOU-NAME-IT. We haven't yet covered the emergence of the *corporate States*, that will be covered later, for now it is enough to know that all Union States also have a corporate State association. And all of these

⁴³ For example, a Sovereign in California is a Sovereign Citizen of the republic of these united States of America, not the corporation doing business as the STATE OF CALIFORNIA nor THE UNITED STATES, INC. Remembering that California is a Nation, but the STATE OF CALIFORNIA is a corporation.

corporate States gain their existence in the laws of the District of Columbia (THE UNITED STATES, INC.), therefore, they all have the character of **the District**.

Voluntary Slavery

While the [second] 13th Amendment eliminated involuntary servitude (slavery), it did not eliminate voluntary servitude (Slavery). In effect, Lincoln ended private slavery and replaced it with public slavery. You are free to volunteer to be a public slave. The 14th Amendment to the Constitution was the gateway for voluntary servitude to corporate entities. In 1871, claiming to be a sovereign Citizen (uppercase "C") and not a 14th Amendment citizen (lowercase "c") was enough to avoid being subject to the private laws of the corporation owned by Great Britain. The challenge for the Banksters (the *Invisible U.S. Leadership*), British Monarch (King or Queen of England), and Vatican, was to find a way to entice (entrap) the people of the United States into becoming a lowercase "c" citizen under the 14th Amendment, which would subject them to the unConstitutional laws of the British owned corporation doing business as THE UNITED STATES, INC. The answer to this challenge was to come in the 1930's, called THE NEW DEAL, ushered in by President Franklin D. Roosevelt.

Sovereign Citizen

Let's take a moment and learn more about the Sovereign Citizen (uppercase "C") because so many Americans sacrificed and died to provide this status. Let's begin by taking a look at what *Wikipedia* has to say about the *Sovereign Citizen*.

"The sovereign citizen movement is a loose grouping of American and Canadian litigants, commentators, tax protesters and financial-scheme promoters. Self-described⁴⁴ sovereign citizens take the position that they are answerable only to their particular interpretation of the common law and are not subject to any statutes or proceedings at the federal, state or municipal levels; that they do not recognize United States currency; and/or that they are "free of any legal constraints." They especially reject most forms of taxation as illegitimate. Participants in the movement argue this concept in opposition to "federal citizens," who, they say, have unknowingly forfeited their rights by accepting some aspect of federal law. It is similar in doctrines to the freemen on the land movement, more commonly found in Britain and Canada.

⁴⁴ What is not taught is that YOU get to declare your status in court. The court has the latitude to PRESUME your status, but not declare it. You get to declare your status.

“Many members of the sovereign citizen movement believe that the United States government is illegitimate. JJ MacNab, who writes for Forbes about anti-government extremism, describes the sovereign citizen movement as consisting of individuals who believe that the County Sheriff is the most powerful law-enforcement officer in the country, with authority superior to that of any federal agent, elected official or local law-enforcement official.

“The Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) classifies some sovereign citizens (“sovereign citizen extremists”) as domestic terrorists. In 2010, the Southern Poverty Law Center (SPLC) estimated that approximately 100,000 Americans were “hard-core sovereign believers,” with another 200,000 ‘just starting out by testing sovereign techniques for resisting everything from speeding tickets to drug charges.’” – Wikipedia

Remembering the language of the 14th-Amendment, there is reference to a *State Citizen* and to a *United States citizen*. There would not be two listings of citizenship if they were one and the same, obviously they are not. *State Citizen* is the original Citizen of the republic. That is because the States were *independent Nations* at the birth of the republic. And if Leadership were providing a *republican form of Government* **as mandated by the Constitution**, the difference between *Sovereign Citizen* status and 14th-Amendment status would be much more clear. But, Leadership consistently breaks the *supreme law of the land*, the Constitution, and they have done so in this case by not maintaining the mandated republican form of Government demanded by the Constitution. Here is the actual language.

“Section 4. The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a republican form of government...” – Constitution for the United States, ARTICLE IV, Section 4

Well, United States Leadership, WHERE’S IT AT? Where is this “republican form of government” mandated by the Constitution? The answer is that it has been stealthily and covertly set aside by a corporation doing business as the STATE OF YOU-NAME-IT. For example, STATE OF CALIFORNIA, STATE OF NEW YORK, STATE OF TEXAS, STATE OF MAINE. Every STATE OF YOU-NAME-IT is a corporation.

Unfortunately, Wikipedia is sometimes used as a source to *misinform* and *mislead* people, one of many whose intent is to deceive and psychologically profile (brainwash) the American people into believing something that is not wholly true. The problem is that the general public’s belief provides for the

means to set forth lies as truth that will likely not be discovered by the population at large. At other times, Wikipedia can be a good source of information, however, you need to confirm the information especially in the political arena.

Let's Examine the Wikipedia Excerpt on the Sovereign Citizen

They start by saying:

“The sovereign citizen movement is a loose grouping of American and Canadian litigants, commentators, tax protesters and financial-scheme promoters.”

“Litigants”, that would be people who bring a case in court. I don't see anything damning or of concern there. “Commentators”, I guess that would be people like myself, who do research and then factually comment on what actual historical events tell us. I suppose that would be of special concern to a Leadership trying to enslave a nation. They might try to discredit such “commentators”.

Then we have “tax protesters”. Well, would we not protest if we were to find that we were paying “taxes” that has been an obligation assigned to us through *fraud and deception*? Suppose the Constitution recognized two types of taxes, *direct* and *indirect*. And further suppose that the Constitution required that *direct taxes* be uniform, meaning that if I pay \$300, then everyone else pays \$300. And suppose in the matter of *indirect taxes*, the Constitution required that they be *apportioned*. That is, the taxes are levied upon a State by census of population. And further suppose that all taxes were to be paid with **tender in payments of debts**, which the Constitution defines as Gold and Silver.

“No State shall... make anything but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts...” –
Constitution for the United States, ARTICLE I, Section 10

There Leadership goes, breaking the law again. And suppose that a Citizen was to find out that the Government was breaking the law in the collection of taxes, and that the Citizen had been paying a tax obligation that was assigned

through *Fraud, via Deception*, would it be his right, albeit⁴⁵ his responsibility, to PROTEST? To sound the alarm, to ring the bell, to be the sentinel? Or should he remain silent and allow the *defrauding* of his fellow countrymen?

“Financial Scheme Promoters”? I must admit that I do not comprehend this reference. To me, it sounds like some sort of reference to Government Leadership.

Let’s take one more sentence from Wiki and examine it.

“Self-described sovereign citizens take the position that they are answerable only to their particular interpretation of the common law and are not subject to any statutes or proceedings at the federal, state or municipal levels; that they do not recognize United States currency; and/or that they are ‘free of any legal constraints.’ ”

“Self-described sovereign citizens” are we? Well to that I answer:

“It has very truly been said that out of the mass of sovereignty intrusted to the states was carved a part and deposited with the United States. But this was taken by the people, and not by the states as organized communities. **The people are the fountain of sovereignty. The whole was originally with them as their own.** The state governments were but trustees acting under a derived authority and had no power to delegate what was delegated to them. But the people, as the original fountain, might take away what they had lent and intrusted it to whom they pleased. They had the whole title, and, as absolute proprietors, had the right of using or abusing,— jus utendi et abutendi.⁴⁶” — Bouvier Law Dictionary, 15th Edition (1883), page 766; under the term "UNITED STATES OF AMERICA"; [citing McCulloch v. Maryland – 17 U. S. 316](#)

Therefore, the status of Sovereign Citizen is not some made up, delusional fabrication, it is enshrined in our history and in case law of this country. What this allegation, appearing in Wiki, amounts to, of course, is the work of someone attempting to mislead and distort the beliefs of the people of the United States, as though the people of the U.S. are too stupid to see a lie when they are confronted with the truth.

⁴⁵ Albeit. From all be it

⁴⁶ jus utendi et abutendi > right to use and misuse

Continuing on, Wiki sets forth that Sovereigns “take the position that they are answerable only to their particular interpretation of the common law”. I know of only one interpretation of the Common Law here in the United States, after all, it is the law of the land. The *law of the land* (the Common Law), is as distinct as the *law of the sea* (Admiralty / Maritime Law), and if you can believe it, there is also the *jurisdiction of the air*.

Our LAW, the Common Law, is based on the Magna Carta. King John was given a choice to sign the Magna Carta or not. If not signed, at nightfall, the land would be without a King. John signed. Essentially the English established that King John had his powerful Navy, therefore, his law (Admiralty / Maritime) could be upon the sea. But beginning at the ebb flow of the tide and upon the land, would be the Common Law, the *Law of the Land*. And a lot of Americans lost their lives in the Revolutionary War to establish this law for themselves, and *their posterity*. That’s us! And I do not think that we should make their sacrifice a joke by setting aside the law they died for and gave to us.

Wiki goes on to say that Sovereigns believe they “are not subject to any statutes or proceedings at the federal, state or municipal levels”. Well, all of the *statutes* or other corporate regulations, are now *private corporate law*, applicable to people who knowingly and willingly subjected themselves to these un-Constitutional enslaving corporate rules that Leadership likes to call “LAW” but is not “law” and they subject themselves by **contracting** with Government. They are all corporate Resolutions (rules). The term “Law” has a very specific meaning, it is a reference to the Common Law.

Referring to Sovereigns, Wiki goes on to say, “they do not recognize United States currency.” Could that be because the Supreme Law (the Constitution) establishes that **the only tender** in payment of debts is Gold and Silver. I’m old enough to remember trading with Silver Certificates, which looked much like the Federal Reserve Notes we use today, except, at the top of the dollar bill, it said “Silver Certificate”, which meant that it could be taken to any bank and exchanged for silver in the amount of the bill. Give the bank a 10-dollar Silver Certificate, and the bank would give you \$10 in silver. Today, there is no silver in our coins. Let’s take a look at the language that authorizes the issuance of the

Federal Reserve Note:

"Upon the deposit with the Treasurer of the United States; (a) any direct obligation of the United States; (b) any notes, drafts, bills of exchange or bankers acceptances acquired under the provisions of this act, that any Federal Reserve Bank making such deposits in the manner prescribed by the Secretary of the Treasury, shall be entitled to receive from the Comptroller of the Currency, circulating notes in blank, duly registered and countersigned." – Emergency Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, Title 4⁴⁷

- (a) public debt... OR
- (b) private debt

As you can see, it's not rocket science. Federal Reserve Notes are issued upon the acquisition and deposit of debt, both public and private. If you sign a contract to borrow \$250,000 to buy a house, before 24-hours goes by the Bank will deposit this *private debt* as required, and \$250,000 in currency will be returned to the Bank. Therefore, the Bank is paid back within 24-hours upon your signature. It's the same practice when the Government issues bonds (public debt). Therefore, Federal Reserve Notes are *debt currency*, not *Constitutional tender in the payment of debts.*

Since Federal Reserve Notes are evidence of debt, and are a debt currency, it begs a question: **is it possible for you to pay a debt, with a debt?** Answer... **NO, it is not possible.** And that is set forth in HJR192⁴⁸ which provides that you may *discharge a debt*, but *discharging a debt* is not the same as *paying a debt*. And since you cannot pay for anything with Federal Reserve Notes, it follows that you can't own anything. DO YOU THINK THAT'S A JOKE? Let's

⁴⁷ "Give me control of a nation's money and I care not who makes it's laws" — Mayer Amschel Bauer Rothschild – one of the Banking Elite. And as can be seen, *control of the nation's money* has been given over to the Federal Reserve Bank. And although the Bankers do not care who makes the laws now that they have been given control of the money, they do care who owns guns, and from behind the scenes are pushing to end private ownership.

⁴⁸ HJR = House Joint Resolution

read this and take note where it comes from. — Next Page...

"The ULTIMATE OWNERSHIP OF ALL PROPERTY IS IN THE STATE, individual so-called ownership is only by virtue of Government. i.e. *Law*, amounting to mere user. And use must be in accordance with law and **subordinate** to the necessities of the State." – [Senate Document 43](#), under Contracts Payable in Gold

Now, do you still think it's a joke? If so, let us read from the Congressional Record. Note: The Banking Relief Act was not given to the Congressmen to read ahead of time, it was read to the assembly from the Clerk's desk. And one Congressman has asked what is backing the new currency, knowing that the *Silver Certificate* was backed by silver. And this is the answer he gets:

"Under the new law the money [currency] is issued to the banks in return for Government obligations, bills of exchange, drafts, notes, trade acceptances, and banker's acceptances [DEBT]. The money will be worth 100 cents on the dollar, because it is backed by the credit of the Nation. **It will represent a mortgage on all the homes and other property of all the people in the Nation.**" - Congressional record, March 9, 1933, House, Congressman Patman, 73rd Congress, Special Session, Volume 77, part 1, page 83

Everything you think you own has been mortgaged to the Banking Elite by leadership. You may hold equity title, but you don't hold legal title. Holding Equity Title makes you responsible for everything, Smog Checks, Insurance, Registration, etc. So, is there any wonder why a **Sovereign** might be unwilling to **not recognize United States currency**? Just think what it might be like to purchase a new home with Gold or Silver, and be the lawful owner, not obligated to property taxes.

This has been a good lesson in *Propaganda* versus **FACTS**. Some people who claim *Sovereign Status*, are willing to put their necks on the line for their benefit, their freedom, and yours, and they will become targets of Leadership to discredit and make them look foolish when their position may well be founded

in FACT. Truth is not easy to find, it will take some effort.

Well, we'll leave Wiki behind us. However, if you wish to continue on with analysis, I don't want to discourage you. It becomes a means of education.

Then we have the FBI on the Sovereign Citizen

We know, or at least we should know, that the FBI is the *police force* of the *Banker controlled Leadership*, and, unfortunately, the FBI & CIA record of criminal behavior is substantial. For example...

Look Whose Been Behind Past Terrorists Attacks

"Look at the terrorist acts that have occurred, the CIA behind most, if not all of them. We had the Marine barracks, our Embassy in Kenya, Pan-Am 103, we had the USS Cole, we had Oklahoma City, we had the World Trade Center in 1993..." – Ted Gunderson, former FBI Chief.

Former FBI Chief, Ted Gunderson also relates:

"...the informant, Emad Salem, a 43-year-old former Egyptian Army Officer, was given the assignment to put the bomb together, and he went to his supervisor, **his FBI supervisor**, and said, 'we're going to put a dummy bomb in here, right?' And the FBI supervisor said, 'no, we're going to put a real bomb in here.'"

Although unknown to the FBI at the time, Emad Salem was recording many of the conversations with his *FBI Handlers*.

Leadership, both *visible* and *invisible*, is very concerned that the American people will awaken and begin claiming their *birth-right*. A *birth-right* that so many other Americans died to provide in the Revolutionary War. Since their sacrifice and over time, the effort of both kinds of Leadership (*visible* and *invisible*), to enslave the American people, has intensified! This War is still going on with the intent of enslaving you and your children, *it's time to get it*.

I will admit that there may well be some true criminals in the *Sovereign Citizen movement* that are not *government plants*, but given the propensity of Leadership to *engineer individual terrorists* via **mind control**, and/or engineer

violence by putting *provocateur agents*⁴⁹ into our midst, the claim of *Sovereign Citizen criminals* may not be credible. The problem that **Sovereigns** face is the same problem we all face when we go to court, we cannot predict how criminal Leadership will be. [TranceFormation of America](#), a book *on United States Government criminally sponsored mind control* is a *must read*. Go ahead, it's good to know the nature of the *Leadership Beast* you, and your children are facing.

Sovereign Citizens (uppercase "C") have different burdens and obligations than *United States citizens* (lowercase "c"). Leadership is faced with the uncomfortable fact that *sovereign citizenship* is too well established and recorded to simply claim no such status exists, therefore, they may well opt to make the status of *sovereign citizenship* distasteful, currently, they are attempting to *demonize* it. And in this, they use the Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) as a political instrument to psychologically profile (brainwash) the minds of the American people.

The FBI's Claim

"Anti-government extremists opposed to taxes and regulations pose a growing threat to local law enforcement officers in the United States, the FBI warned on Monday. These extremists, sometimes known as "sovereign citizens," believe they can live outside any type of government authority, FBI agents said at a news conference." – Reuters news service, an [article](#) by Patrick Temple-West, February 6, 2012

“Anti-government extremists” are not anti-government, they are anti-criminal-government!

Examining the FBI Claim

I don't know of any Sovereign Citizen being opposed to *Constitutional Taxes and or laws*. I think *Sovereign Citizens* are opposed to un-constitutional taxes and *un-constitutional corporate rules* that Leadership likes to call "law". They appear to be opposed to taxes collected through fraud via deception at the end of a gun barrel and un-constitutional regulations also enforced at the end of a gun

⁴⁹ agent provocateur. (French for "inciting agent") is a person who commits, or who acts to entice another person to commit an illegal or rash act or falsely implicate them in partaking in an illegal act.

barrel. They are opposed to Leadership operating like Al Capone did in circa 1920's - 30's Chicago, collecting money for the privilege of doing business on his street! The only difference is that Leadership tries to pretend they are not **organized crime**... a Mobster! And these few Americans, claiming Sovereign status, have found a way back to lawful civil authority, Sovereign Citizenship!

Then there is a reference to local law enforcement officers. That is a misnomer. What is called law enforcement officers are more correctly called corporation rule enforcers. If it were LAW they were enforcing, it wouldn't be a resolution or an ordinance. More about this issue under the heading Law vs. Corporation Rules.

And then there is the reference to the United States. The intent is to bring up visions of the **Land of the Free, and the Home of the Brave**. They certainly do not want to bring up visions of the **British owned corporation doing business as the United States, Inc!** Let us remember the Law Dictionary definition of the United States:

"United States. This term has several meanings. It may be merely the name of a sovereign occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in a family of nations, it may designate territory over which sovereignty of United States extends, or it may be collective name of the states which are united by and under the Constitution. *Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt*, U.S. Ohio, 324 U.S. 652, 65 S.Ct. 870, 880, 89 L.Ed. 1252." – Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition.

As one can see, there are three United States defined in Law, so, which United States is being referenced in the first sentence of Reuters news service [article](#) by Patrick Temple-West, February 6, 2012? We need to remember to question which United States is being referenced whenever we encounter this term. Not knowing which United States is being referenced becomes a means for Leadership to deceptively mislead the reader. The misuse of this term is one of the many means Leadership uses to create misleading deception.

Next, the FBI says, "*These extremists, sometimes known as "sovereign citizens," believe they can live outside any type of government authority...*" And in this statement, the Sovereign Citizen is painted as an **extremist** when it is Leadership who has gone to the **EXTREME** of **acting outside constitutional**

authority to mislead, mis-educate, manipulate, and deceive in order to perpetuate FRAUD on the people of the United States. The effort in this article referenced above is, of course, to discourage the beginner from looking any further. Leadership is truly concerned and afraid that the American people will begin to see their birth-right and begin claiming it. Therefore, Leadership is going to great lengths to block, deceive and discourage Americans from becoming brave enough to claim this status. Let us remember that all their so-called law is applicable only by **CONTRACT**. This was discussed under the [Clearfield Decision](#) (<<< click the bookmark to return to Clearfield). This page bookmark

Congressman Charles Lindbergh

A popular man in the early 1900's was Charles A. Lindbergh.



"In 1913 he published Banking, Currency, and the Money Trust. By 1917, third year of the Great War, Lindbergh's son was age 16, which meant some possibility of conscription⁵⁰. He wrote a polite, anti-war polemic entitled "Why is Your Country at War?". Hot off the press, a copy was rushed to President Woodrow Wilson. After examination, Wilson ordered the confiscation of all possible copies. Agents carrying out this order found pallets of the lead plates for printing, which were melted in a refiner's fire. This insult to the Lindbergh family is one basis for the original opposition of Lucky Lindy to U.S. participation in World War I. Eustace Mullins documents that plates of this book were confiscated and destroyed.

"Also in 1917 Lindbergh brought articles of impeachment against members of the Federal Reserve Board including Paul Warburg and William Proctor Gould Harding, charging that they were involved "...in a conspiracy to violate the Constitution and laws of the United States..." – Wikipedia

And so we see to what lengths that Leadership will go to control the knowledge and information reaching the people, and we thought that the first Amendment to the Constitution, Number one in the Bill of Rights, was **freedom of the independent press and speech**. Confiscating the books and destroying the printing plates is something we would expect in Nazi-Germany or Fascist Italy, not the United States. So, what we see here is the President of the United

⁵⁰ Conscription. Similar to what we know today as the Draft. In other words, required military service.

States issuing an illegal (criminal) order, and directing others to act criminally and carry it out! Where was the FBI when this crime was committed? Are we not equal in the eyes of the law, including Presidents? Where were the mainstream journalists, where was the free and independent press? Were they conspiring with Government Leadership to withhold information from the public at large? Of course not, we don't believe in conspiracies, do we?

On the matter of *Sovereign Citizenship* **Congressman** Charles A. Lindbergh had this to say:

"I admit that I look upon the United States as the best, but that does not preclude me, a Sovereign Citizen, from looking the truth in the face and objecting to many things that take place, if I believe them wrong." – Congressman Charles A. Lindbergh, Sr., from his book titled YOUR COUNTRY AT WAR And what happens to you after a war.

Remember, all war is deception and Leadership will use any and all resources to deceive the people of the United States, with whom they are at war [this issue will be covered in some detail under the heading: 14th-Amendment citizens Become an Enemy. Sovereign Citizens (uppercase "C") DO NOT necessarily feel that they can live outside any type of government authority, they just don't feel that they should be subject to alleged laws, which are actually rules of a British owned Corporation, created by and because of the criminal behavior of Leadership! Sovereign Citizens are not without law, they are, by their own claim of Sovereign status, subject to the law of the republic, the Common Law, a very harsh, yet just body of law where stare-decisis⁵¹ lives!

Law vs. Corporation rules

The reader may have noticed and possibly wondered why I used the term "alleged laws" in a previous paragraph. It is because the vast majority of Statutes are not law. Law, in strict technical terms, is a reference to the Common Law. An at law action means, at the Common Law. So, what are the Statutes passed by Congress? Good Question, let me explain.

⁵¹ stare-decisis. Already decided. Therefore, a litigant could generally predict ahead of time the position of the court on a similar matter the Common Law court had already decided (adjudicated). This is not generally possible in cases under the Uniform Commercial Code which changes, often with every judicial decision.

In 1871 we had a Congress that was sitting under the bayonet and musket of Lincoln's martial-law-declaration of 1861. That is to say, Congress was no longer a Constitutionally-seated legislative body. But with the creation of the (British owned) Corporate United States, it was necessary to keep up the charade, the lampoon, the parody, the DECEPTION of *normalness*. This was accomplished to some degree by keeping Congress, but now they became a Board of Directors of THE UNITED STATES, INC. Congress still had the appearance of being a lawful legislative body even though it is not, which continues to this day (2017). And it was highly unlikely that the people of the United States would ever figure it out. After all, the Press & Leadership were buddies with the same goals. And Leadership would soon bring about forced schooling which would put the education and social machinery out of reach of the people, allowing Leadership to keep the masses ignorant by controlling school curriculum. And yes, I know exactly how it feels to be a sucker. And who is [John Galt](#)?

HR & SR

The reader may have noticed that when Congress passes an Act, it has an identifier. For the House of Representatives the identifier may be HR1234, and for the Senate the identifier may be SR5678. Has public education informed students what the "R" might mean? As I ask this question, I already know the answer, it is a resounding "NO – neither the public schools, nor the Mainstream Misleadia have informed the public". But, we don't believe in conspiracies, do we? And they might be able to claim oversight for five or six years, but is it reasonable to claim oversight for 70-years? Withholding information, long ago became an intentional and deliberate effort of the Public Schools⁵² to keep the people ignorant and deceived. But, we don't believe in conspiracy at the highest levels of Government!

The "R" stands for Resolution. This is a rule of the British owned corporation, doing business as "THE UNITED STATES, INC.", that Leadership likes to call Law since they have bankrupted these united States of America before the creation of the above British owned corporation. But a Resolution is not a LAW

⁵² Public Schools – a U.S. Government Institution!

of these united States of America, and these rules only apply to 14th Amendment citizens (lowercase “c”), not Sovereign Citizens. I keep repeating uppercase and lowercase to get the dear reader to see the importance of capitalization in the language of the law. It was difficult for me and I suspect it will be for others as well. If Congress were to pass a law for the republic of these united States of America, there would be no “R” in the identifier, but in order for Congress to do that, they would have to be seated in their Sovereign capacity, not sitting under Martial Law or corporate status. I don’t believe that Congress has passed any LAW for the REPUBLIC since 1861.

SR

The same is true for the Senate, except the designator will be “SR” and stand for “Senate Resolution”.

The Bailout

“One of the conditions when Britain took over Washington D.C. during its 1871 bankruptcy was that Britain would bail the United States out of its debt for a while, but not permanently. In 1909 this bailout ended and economic default again returned. America went back to Britain for an extension, and Britain agreed for a term of twenty years, in exchange for an agreement to three big conditions: One, that America creates another national bank, despite Andrew Jackson’s valid reasoning for discontinuing such in 1836. The second and third conditions were that Britain’s [proposed] 16th and 17th Amendments were ratified⁵³. The national bank was the **Federal Reserve Bank**, which was completed and fully operational by 1913.” – [U.S. Economic History](#)

Returning to the United States Trust

In returning to the United States Trust and taking a step back in time, we find that in 1863, Lincoln was forced to bankrupt the original *Trust Management Company* doing business as The United States.

This called for reorganization which, in history books, became deceptively known as Reconstruction. It was billed as and supposed to be reconstruction of

⁵³ The 17th Amendment deals with the ability of the executive power of a State to fill in a Senate seat in the event where one opens up. This limits the power of the people to choose who gets in the Senate, under the disguise that it helps Congress run more smoothly. A situation like this was recently seen when Rob Blagojevich chose Roland Burris to replace the seat made vacant by Barrack Obama's transition to presidency. In effect, this Senate seat was sold to the highest bidder. This Amendment allows those who already have power and lots of money to handpick Senators for private interests without the people's consent.

the Southern States. The upshot of this was the creation of a new *Trust Management Organization*, doing business as the United States of America, Inc. This TRUST operated under the support and oversight of the Catholic church as Trustee from the end of Reconstruction (1877) to 1914 when this TRUST was purchased by a consortium of banks, doing business as the **Federal Reserve**.

While the Banksters had some degree of control over United States Leadership prior to 1914, they gained full control by 1914. Then, by virtue of *legal tender laws* (read *corporation rules*) they began to devalue the United States Dollar with the intent of bankrupting the current TRUST doing business as the United States of America, Inc. Presumably, this was done with the blessing of the Catholic Church since the Pope, as the trustee of the Global Estate Trust did not step in to end this treachery.

The 20-Year Time Extension

The twenty year time extension was given to Leadership to pay the debt owed to the Banking Elite, but the twenty-year time extension only became additional-time to add to the debt through unpaid interest since our Leadership did not pay one penny of the *principal*. Therefore, in 1929 the increased National Debt was *due and payable*. And as we might expect, Leadership defaulted again! Enter the Banker engineered Stock Market crash of October 24, 1929.

“When economic default loomed again in 1929, something different happened. J.P. Morgan and Kuhn and Loeb illegally sent advanced warning to [a select group of] their insiders of an economic collapse, who all pulled out of the stock market. **The problem initiating the crash was created by Warburg’s⁵⁴ Federal Reserve when it printed money at a 62% inflation rate and then raised interest rates to 6%. Congressman Louis T. McFadden claimed the crash was created by the international bankers who sought to become rulers of us all.** In his famous 1932 Congressional address, he [McFadden] said: “*Mr. Chairman, we have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. **The Federal Reserve Board has cheated the Government of the United States and the people of the United States out of enough money to pay the national debt. The depredations and iniquities of the Federal Reserve Board has cost this country enough money to pay the national debt several times over. This evil institution has impoverished and ruined***”

⁵⁴ Paul Warburg. Another of the Banking Elite.

the people of the United States, has bankrupted itself, and has practically bankrupted our Government. It has done this through the defects of the law by the Federal Reserve Board, and through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it.” – [U.S. Economic History](#)

As can be easily seen, the crippling of the economy was an intentional act by the Banking Elite, those Bankers, who together, have taken over control of the United States by and through **DEBT**. And Congressman Louis T. McFadden, who was crossing swords with the Banking Elite, died of poisoning after the third attempt on his life. Therefore, everyone in a Leadership position knows what to expect if they should cross the Banking Elite. No one is exempt, not even the President as we have seen in Andrew Jackson, Abraham Lincoln and later, John F. Kennedy.

Recalling what Industrialist Calvini had to say: “You see, the real value of a conflict, the true value, is in the DEBT that it creates. [If] You control the debt, you control everything. You find this upsetting, yes. But this is the very essence of the banking industry. To make us all, whether we be nations or individuals, slaves to debt.” – The International

If you control the debt, you control everything, Leadership, the resources of the country, its economy, its business, its education, its laws, its military, and are able to economically enslave its people. Remember the words of elite Banker Rothschild:

“Give me control of a nation's money and I care not who makes it's laws” — Mayer Amschel Bauer Rothschild, Banker

O-K, so the Banking Elite has bankrupted the Trust doing business as the *United States of America, Inc.* The engineered crash of the Stock Market has taken place, and the economy of the United States is in chaos.

In 1930⁵⁵ we find the G-5 nations declaring bankruptcy. Franklin D. Roosevelt, three years away from being President of the United States, was the representative of the *Federal Reserve*, doing business as *United States of America, Inc.* Do we not find it interesting that he represents the very Bankers

⁵⁵ It would be wise for us to remember that the Catholic Church's creation of the Uniform Commercial Code occurred to facilitate the bankruptcy proceedings of the “G-5 Nations”.

attempting to enslave the people of the United States, and then, three years later is President? But, we don't believe in conspiracies, do we?

THE HOOVER PAPERS

President Herbert Hoover was in office when the Stock Market crashed in 1929. Upon examining the Hoover papers we find that has sent a letter to the Federal Reserve Board of New York asking what might be done about the *current crises* in banking. The Federal Reserve Board responds by saying:

"Whereas in the opinion of the Board of Directors of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, the continued and increasing withdrawal of currency and gold from the banks of the country has now created a **national emergency**."

Here we see the Federal Reserve Board setting the stage for the declaration of a *National Emergency*⁵⁶. In addition to stating that a national emergency has been created, the *Federal Reserve Board* has proposed an Executive Order, to be issued by the President, which says:

"Whereas it is provided in Section (5)(b) of the Act of October 6, 1917 as amended, the President may investigate, regulate, prohibit, under such rule and regulations as he may prescribe, by means of license or otherwise, any transactions in foreign exchange, export or earmarking of gold or silver coin or bullion, or currency, * * * "

The asterisk, asterisk, asterisk, is as sent to President Hoover by the Federal Reserve Board. This *proposed* executive order was adopted as a *resolution* by the Federal Reserve Board of New York. President Hoover refuses to issue the Executive Order saying that it is neither necessary nor appropriate. This is how matters stood on March 3, 1933. The next day, Franklin Delano Roosevelt would be inaugurated as President⁵⁷ (actually Chief Executive Officer) of the British owned corporation doing business as THE UNITED STATES. INC., and from here-on, the whole thing is ripe with ~~conspiracy~~ (**excuse me**, I meant to

⁵⁶ The declaration of a *National Emergency* suspends the Constitution to any degree deemed necessary by Leadership.

⁵⁷ Calling any individual "President" after the British owned corporate United States came into existence is misleading, and a misnomer. Any individual being called President of the United States is actually the Chief Executive Officer (CEO) of a private corporation. Calling such an individual "President" is part of the deception applied against the American people.

say “collaboration”) as we shall see. [I keep forgetting that we don’t believe in conspiracies.]

Roosevelt’s Inaugural Speech

It is now March 4, 1933 and Franklin D. Roosevelt is being inaugurated as President of the United States. Standing in attendance of that inauguration we hear the CEO (*President*) say:

"I am prepared under my Constitutional duty to recommend the measures that a stricken nation in the midst of a stricken world may require. These measures, or such other measures as congress may build out of its experience and wisdom, I shall seek, within my Constitutional Authority, to bring to speedy adoption. But in the event that Congress shall fail to take one of these two courses, and in the event that the ***national emergency*** is still critical, I shall not evade the clear course of duty that will then confront me. I shall ask Congress for the one remaining instrument to meet the crises - ***broad executive power to wage a war against the Emergency. As great as the power that would be given to me if we were in fact invaded by a foreign foe.***"

"... stricken nation in the midst of a stricken world"? The nation, as well as most of the world, was suffering an economic depression that was engineered by the Banking Elite for the purposes of causing suffering to extend their power and control, especially over the United States. We know this was caused by policy actions of the Federal Reserve Bank and Roosevelt should have known it as well, and probably did⁵⁸. Under the Administration of Franklin Roosevelt, this engineered depression was now to be used to manipulate Congress and the people of the United States. In President Roosevelt's inaugural address we see that, based on this engineered banking crisis, the President is setting the stage to ask congress for *WAR POWERS* (***Emergency Powers***). This is important to note because when it is approved, it will have an unbelievable impact on our lives.

On March 5, 1933, in Presidential proclamation 2038, Roosevelt asked for a *Special Session of Congress*. That special session of congress was called for March 9, 1933.

⁵⁸ "In politics, nothing happens by accident. **If it happens, you can bet it was planned that way.**" – President Franklin D. Roosevelt

Governors Conference

The date is now March 6, 1933, two days into the Roosevelt Presidency. President Roosevelt attends a *Governors Conference* and persuades them to pass a *resolution* pledging support for giving him **emergency war powers** to deal with the (engineered) banking crisis. **What choice do the Governors of the various States really have?** Even if a Governor actually knew what was taking place and was to speak out, he runs the risk of being murdered (remember congressman Louis T. McFadden). And further, if a Governor were to oppose the resolution, he will be demonized by the mainstream misleadia as wanting the United States to remain in misery and suffering. In the end the Governors capitulate, of course, and agree to support Roosevelt's bid for acquisition of **Emergency WAR powers**.

Presidential Proclamation 2039

On the same day we see a Presidential Proclamation titled 2039 (A Bank Holiday) which says in part:

"Whereas there has been a heavy and *unwarranted* withdrawal of gold and currency from our banking institutions for the purpose of hoarding ..."

Note that because the American People (the depositors and owners of the gold) wanted to withdraw portions (or all) of the gold they had deposited so that they could survive and make ends meet, the President of the United States now declares them to be *hoarders*. The American people, owners of the gold in the Nation's Federal Reserve Banks, were being demonized by Government Leadership, as though retrieving your clothing from the cleaners and putting those clothes in the closet was a criminal activity. I'm old enough to well remember the distrust that my parents and grand-parents had for banks and bankers. Obviously for good reason.

Continuing with presidential proclamation 2039, we read:

"Whereas it is provided in Section (5)(b) of the Act of October 6, 1917, (40 Stat. L. 411) as amended, that the President may investigate, regulate, or prohibit, under such rule and regulations as he may prescribe, by means of license or otherwise, any transactions in foreign exchange, export or earmarking of gold or silver coin or bullion, or currency, * * * "

It is important to note that this Executive Order was exactly as it had been previously proposed to President Hoover by the Federal Reserve Board of New York, all the way down to the “ * * * ” (asterisk, asterisk, asterisk) at the end. Thus we may see the collusion (conspiring) taking place between *Visible Leadership* (in this case CEO [President]) Franklin Roosevelt and *invisible Leadership* (the Bankers). “Control the DEBT and you control everything.” Further, we take notice that the authority of this Executive Order comes from the World War I *Trading With the Enemy Act* of October 6, 1917. The act being referenced, the *Trading with the Enemy Act*, is a **war powers act** still in place and active because, as Justice Hughs says in reference to World War I statutes:

“The conflict known as the world war ended as far as military hostilities were concerned, **but was not yet officially terminated**. Most of the war statutes are still in effect and many of the 'emergency' organizations are still in operation.”

World War I Not Officially Terminated

Here we see there are benefits in never declaring a war to be terminated. If Leadership can get a never-ending **emergency** declared, one which confers *WAR POWERS* on Leadership and the President (CEO), that would provide the means to operate the country un-Constitutionally. The *suspension* of the Constitution and the authority to override its limitations could go on indefinitely.

“At the March 6, 1933, Conference of Governors meeting, the Governors — merely corporate officers of franchises⁵⁹ of the bankrupt United States of America, Inc. — pledged the 'good faith and credit' of “their States and the citizenry thereof” **to stand as sureties**⁶⁰ for the debts of the United States of America, Inc. during its bankruptcy reorganization.

“Imagine that Burger King International went bankrupt in the UK [United Kingdom] and it called all the local franchise owners together and they all agreed to name their customers as sureties for their corporate debts. That is what happened in America in 1933. The victims weren't told a word about this.

⁵⁹ “Corporate Franchises” = corporate States, i.e., STATE OF CALIFORNIA, STATE OF MAINE, STATE OF TEXAS, STATE OF YOU-NAME-IT.

⁶⁰ Sureties. A person who takes responsibility for another's performance of an undertaking, e.g. the payment of a debt. Thus, the Governors pledged the people of their various States as *sureties* in payment of the debt to the criminal banking elite. They just conceded us and our children in a blackmail scheme!

“The perpetrators [the political Leadership] were rewarded by the bankers with access to virtually unlimited credit “hypothecated” against the assets of the American States and the private property of the American State Citizens.” – [My Dear Archbishop](#), by Alaska State Judge⁶¹, anna-maria-wilhelmina-hanna-sophia:riezinger-von reitzenstein

Duly Registered and Countersigned

We have already discussed the issuance of Federal Reserve Notes in the section related to Sovereign Citizenship status, but because of its importance, we'll cover this once more. The “FEDERAL RESERVE NOTES”, or *the currency* used in the United States, is key to our enslavement. And the **Emergency Banking Act** of March 9, 1933(which will soon be discussed in more detail) authorized a new currency to be used since the **Banking Elite / Government Leadership were seizing all of the gold** deposited in the Banks. That's correct, Government Leadership had empowered the Federal Reserve Banking system to confiscate (STEAL!) the lawful money of the people of the United States, and that right there should be sufficient evidence of how much power and control the Banking Elite have over Leadership. There should, no longer, be any doubt on this issue. This is the reason so many Americans of that Generation did not trust Banks or Government. And this new *currency* is the Federal Reserve Notes we use today. And, once again, here is the language authorizing their issuance.

"Upon the deposit with the Treasurer of the United States; (a) any direct obligation of the United States; (b) any notes, drafts, bills of exchange or bankers acceptances acquired under the provisions of this act, that any Federal Reserve Bank making such deposits in the manner prescribed by the Secretary of the Treasury, shall be entitled to receive from the Comptroller of the Currency, circulating notes in blank, duly registered and countersigned." – Emergency Banking Act of March 9 1933

The new currency is FEDERAL RESERVE BANK NOTES, issued upon the deposit of DEBT, (a) public debt, and (b) private debt. This may be a little confusing to research, allow me to explain. Prior to the passage of the Banking Relief Act, the currency in circulation was Federal Reserve Notes, which were essentially a warehouse receipt for any gold deposited by a Banking customer. The passage of the Banking Relief Act, authorized the issuance of FEDERAL

⁶¹ Note: An Alaska State Judge is not a Judge of the corporate STATE OF ALASKA.

RESERVE **BANK** NOTES. However, since the passage of the Banking Relief Act, and over time, these FEDERAL RESERVE BANK NOTES, have come to, once again, be known as FEDERAL RESERVE NOTES, no longer known or referred to as “Bank-Notes”. We now read the definition of “money.”

Federal Reserve Notes Are Not Money

"Money. In the usual and ordinary acceptance it means coins and paper currency used as circulating medium of exchange, and does not embrace notes, bonds, evidences of debt, or other personal or real estate." - Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition⁶².

Money Caveat

Not surprising, things change as the people of the United States begin to learn. In reading a 7th edition of *Black's Law Dictionary*, and I see that the definition of **Money** has changed. We have just presented the definition of “money” from Black's Sixth Edition, here is the definition from Black's Seventh Edition so that they may be compared.

“money. **1.** The medium of exchange authorized or adopted by a government as part of its currency <coins and currency are money>. UCC § 1-201(24). **2.** Assets that can be easily converted to cash <demand deposits are money>. **3.** Capital that is invested or traded as a commodity <the money market> **4.** (*pl.*) Funds; sums of money <investment moneys>. — Also spelled (in sense 4) *monies*. See MEDIUM OF EXCHANGE, LEGAL TENDER.

current money. Money that circulates throughout a country; currency.

fiat money. Paper currency not backed by gold or silver. — Also termed *flat money*.

hard money. **1.** Coined money, in contrast to paper currency. **2.** Cash

⁶² Note: This definition cannot be found in Black's Seventh or Eighth edition dictionary. Once the people begin to learn, steps are taken to keep them ignorant!

lawful money. Money that is legal tender for the payment of debts.

paper money. Paper documents that circulate as currency; bills drawn by a government against its own credit.

real money. **1.** Money that has metallic or other intrinsic value, as distinguished from paper currency, checks, and drafts. **2.** Current cash, as opposed to money on account.” - Blacks Law Dictionary, **Seventh Edition**

Whenever a definition for a term goes from a few words to many, or is many words out of the starting gate, it is almost a certainty that somebody is trying to trick somebody. The immediate observation is that the new definition of money includes *Federal Reserve Notes* as a form of money, whereas the definition from Black’s Sixth Edition, excludes *Federal Reserve Notes* as money. There is an excellent point being made here, it is simply this. A corporation, such as THE UNITED STATES, INC., may make any law (corporation rule) it wishes within its jurisdiction (i.e., ***the District of Columbia***). Leadership can change the rules to suit the desired outcome or goals of itself and the Banking Elite. If they so choose, they can define **elephant excrement** as money and it will be dutifully recorded as such in Black’s Law Dictionary. But thank you Black’s, you still have done your job if one is awake enough to see.

fiat money. Paper currency not backed by gold or silver. — Also termed *flat money*. - Blacks Law Dictionary (*Seventh Edition*)

And looking up the term **fiat**.

fiat. *n.* [Latin “let it be done”] **1.** An order or decree, ***esp. an arbitrary one*** <judicial fiat>. - Black’s Law Dictionary - *Seventh Edition*

From this we see that *fiat money* is a simple arbitrary decision to call something, “money”. Like I said, they could call *elephant excrement* money if they so choose... it’s an arbitrary decision.

Black's comes through a second time... good for you Black's.

lawful money. Money that is **legal tender** for the payment of debts. - Black's Law Dictionary, *Seventh Edition*

And Black's comes through yet one more time... way to go Black's.

real money. **1.** Money that has metallic or other intrinsic value, as distinguished from paper currency, checks, and drafts. **2.** Current cash, as opposed to money on account. - Blacks Law Dictionary, **Seventh Edition**

“Intrinsic. Belonging to a thing by its very nature; not dependent on external circumstances; inherent; essential.” – Black's Law Dictionary, Seventh Edition

Federal Reserve Notes have no intrinsic value and are a *paper currency*, ergo, not **real money**. In reality, Federal Reserve Notes are just ink on paper whereas gold and silver have value in their metal (intrinsic value).

This examination of the change in the definition of “money” provides an excellent example of the deception of Leadership. We can see that the term “Elephant” may be properly defined at one time, but may be re-defined by Leadership to include *rabbits, donkeys, ducks, & pigs*. And Black's will dutifully report it as such. Therefore, keep in mind that (municipal) corporate governments can deceptively make and change **corporate laws** (rules) as they see fit to achieve their control and enslavement goals.

Returning to the Emergency Banking Relief Act

We recall that the *Emergency Banking Relief Act* was read to the House of Representatives, no Congressman had a copy of the Bill to read ahead of debate and voting. Standing in attendance of debate we hear:

“From my observations of the bill as it was read to the House, it would appear that the amount of bank notes that might be issued by the *Federal Reserve System* **is not limited**. That will depend entirely upon the amount of collateral that is presented from time to time for exchange for bank notes. Is that not correct?” – Congressional Record, March 9, 1933

YES, that's correct. We all know, or should know that whenever currency is issued, if it is not backed by an *intrinsic* metal (gold or silver or...), then the value of the currency already in circulation will drop. This, in turn, will mean that the purchasing power of the currency will decline and the price of commodities will go up, resulting in the people having to pay more for most everything. Since, there is no limit on the amount of Federal Reserve Notes that might be issued, there is virtually no limit on how much the Bankers and our Leadership can devalue the currency of the United States! Well, that is not exactly true even though currency devaluation has gone on since 1933. Today (January 25, 2017), Japan, China, and other countries are dumping their reserves of dollars, because they can see that the dollar will soon lose almost all remaining value. And they don't want to be caught holding ink on paper that has no purchasing power.

The Emergency Banking Act of March 9, 1933

March 9, 1933, this is where it really begins to get sticky for the people of the United States. It is here that our form of Government was altered and our enslavement was complete. It is on this date that congress passes its first act under the Roosevelt Administration, **The Emergency Banking Act of March 9, 1933**. And we read:

“An ACT

“To provide relief in the existing **national emergency** in banking, and for other purposes.

“Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled, that the Congress hereby declares that a **serious emergency exists** and that it is imperatively **necessary** speedily to put into effect remedies of uniform national application.”

This enabling clause contains some assertions that need some highlighting. First is the declaration that a serious emergency exists. We all need to comprehend what takes place when Congress declares an emergency exists. It may best be put into perspective from a comment by Congressman Beck in

debate over this measure:

"I think that of all the damnable heresies that have ever been suggested in connection with the constitution, the **doctrine of emergency** is the worst. **It means that when Congress declares an emergency, there is no Constitution.** This means its death. It is the doctrine that the German Chancellor⁶³ is invoking today in the dying hours of the Parliamentary Body of the German Republic. Namely that because of an emergency, it should grant to the German Chancellor the power to pass any law, even though that law contradicts the Constitution of the German Republic. Chancellor Hitler is at least frank about it. We pay the constitution lip service **but the result is the same.**"

Here we see that when Congress declares an emergency, then the Constitution (our protection from Government abuse, excess and tyranny) may be suspended. Perhaps the best way to put it is to say that if there is a desire to operate *un-constitutionally (that is un-lawfully)*, then it is only necessary to **declare that an emergency exists** in order to remove all *constitutional restrictions, limitations and barriers*. But, if Leadership as a general whole intends to act criminally, this then also becomes a means for them to protect themselves. In this particular instance, the very Leadership that declares the **Emergency**, is the same Leadership that engineered the **Emergency!!!**

Years of Emergency rule?

Using our *deductive reasoning* I think we can see that if a congressional declaration of an **emergency** can suspend the Constitution, and that the *general whole* of Leadership is supporting this, there is a *major shift* taking place in government. It is a shift away from a *Constitutional government of the people, by the people and for the people*, what we would term **lawful civil authority**. With the declaration of an **emergency** government becomes **war & emergency powers authority**. The shift taking place is toward a small centralized power base with no accountability to the American people. It boils down to a hand-full of *elected [corporate] officials* that are controlled by the Banking Elite through the National DEBT, this provides control of all aspects of life in the United States.

And today we can see this includes a *desire to control the world* and all its

⁶³ "German Chancellor" is a reference to Adolph Hitler.

resources. NEW WORLD ORDER / ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT **is the megalomaniac⁶⁴ Bankers' dream and goal!** This is the purpose of the United Nations. The United Nations is controlled by THE UNITED STATES, INC., and it is the Bankers' tool for the implementation of **world domination** under the guise of Nations coming together for a better world.

The second assertion, within the enabling clause of this Act, which we need to examine is the rule of necessity. “Congress hereby declares that ... it is imperatively **necessary** speedily to put into effect remedies of uniform national application.”

Essentially a Leadership declaration of *necessity* invokes the Rule of Necessity. Stated in Latin: “Necessitas non habet legem.” It is a simple rule and translated, it means, **necessity knows no law**. Therefore, when Leadership declares a necessity (necessary), they can break any law, Constitutional or otherwise. And they can continue to break laws so long as the **emergency** on which the declaration of necessity continues. The declaration was based on the engineered Banking crisis in 1933, and the **emergency** has continued eighty-four-years (2017). You will find it at Title 12; Chapter 2; Subchapter IV; sections 95a & 95b. Or, at least that is where you used to be able to find it.

To look at the language of the Emergency Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, click [here](#). Same link: <http://uscode.house.gov/statviewer.htm?volume=48&page=1#>

“12 U.S. Code §§ 95a, 95b - Omitted” – Cornell University
Section 95a, act Oct. 6, 1917, ch. 106, §5(b), 40 Stat. 415; Sept. 24, 1918, ch. 176, §5, 40 Stat. 966; Mar. 9, 1933, ch. 1, title I, §2, 48 Stat. 1; May 7, 1940, ch. 185, §1, 54 Stat. 179; Dec. 18, 1941, ch. 593, title III, §301, 55 Stat. 839; Proc. No. 2695, eff. July 4, 1946, 11 F.R. 7517, 69 Stat. 1352; Pub. L. 95–223, title I, §§101(a), 102, 103(b), Dec. 28, 1977, 91 Stat. 1625, 1626; Pub. L. 100–418, title II, §2502(a)(1), Aug. 23, 1988, 102 Stat. 1371; Pub. L. 103–236, title V, §525(b)(1), Apr. 30, 1994, 108 Stat. 474,

⁶⁴ megalomania. 1 Obsession with the exercise of power. 2 The delusion that one has great power or importance.

which related to regulation of transactions in foreign exchange of gold and silver, property transfers, vested interests, enforcement and penalties, was omitted because §5(b) of act Oct. 6, 1917, is also classified to [section 4305\(b\) of Title 50](#), War and National Defense.

“Omitted” does not mean that it was deleted, rescinded or revoked. It’s still there and operative, you just have to look in a different place. For sections 95(a) you would look here>>> [section 4305\(b\) of Title 50](#) under the “**US CODE Tab**”. And for section 95(b), you would look at the same link in the “Notes Tab” under the heading of *Regulations*.

Congress Destroys the Separation of Powers . . .

“The actions, regulations, rules, licenses, orders and proclamations heretofore or hereafter taken, promulgated, made, or issued by the President of the United States or the Secretary of the Treasury since March 4, 1933 pursuant to the authority conferred by subdivision (b) of section 5 of the Act of October 6, 1917, as amended, are hereby approved and confirmed.” - Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, Title I, Section 1

. . . And Empowers a Dictator

In this language we see Congress giving approval to any *action, regulation, rule, license, order or proclamation* that the President may have issued since March 4, 1933, the day of Roosevelt’s inauguration, **but more importantly**, Congress is also giving approval to any such *action, regulation, rule, license, order or proclamation* that **any President** may issue after March 9, 1933 without ever knowing what they might be. **Congress has just given up its oversight responsibility and destroyed the separation of powers, which, in effect, has just made a DICTATOR of the President.** By virtue of approving any *action, regulation, rule, license, order or proclamation*, of any current and future President of the United States, **Congress has given the President the power to make any rule or law he wishes by just issuing an Executive Order, thus making the President a Dictator of the United States.** The Constitution was just thrown out the window. But, even worse...

Congress Also Empowers An Un-Elected Official as a Dictator

The alert reader may have noticed in the language above, that Congress goes out of their way to identify the President as the President of the United States, but then identifies the Treasury Secretary as only that and not the Secretary of Treasury of the United States. That is because Congress is not referring to the Secretary of Treasury of the United States, they are referring to the Secretary of Treasury of **Puerto Rico**. But they make this reference covertly, first by identifying the President as the President of the **United States**, thus, leaving the reader to believe that the reference to the Secretary of Treasury is a reference to the Secretary of Treasury of the United States when that is not the case. But, we don't believe in conspiracies, do we?

"Secretary of the Treasury" of Puerto Rico was appointed as RECEIVER over the bankrupt United States in reorganization plan #26, in 1950. Title 5, section 903, Public Law 94-564: *The Secretary of Treasury of Puerto Rico*, title 27, code of federal regulations, section 251.11, the title "Secretary of the Treasury" is a euphemistic abbreviation of the actual title "Secretary of the Treasury of Puerto Rico." – <http://www.rense.com/general92/myth1.htm>

Note: In researching the above information on May 2, 2017, I was given the following link by Cornell's Legal Information Institute:

[https://www.congress.gov/cgi-bin/bdquery/L?d094.:list/bd/d094pl.lst:564\(Public_Laws\)](https://www.congress.gov/cgi-bin/bdquery/L?d094.:list/bd/d094pl.lst:564(Public_Laws))

It is not uncommon for Leadership to move, or remove information when the people begin educating themselves.

Because the United States is bankrupt, it has entered receivership⁶⁵. The Secretary of the Treasury of Puerto Rico has been named, by the creditor of the United States [the Banking Elite], as the receiver⁶⁶ in the bankruptcy of the United States. Therefore, an unelected individual has been given dictatorial powers over the United States by Congress, because Congress's management has BANKRUPTED the United States. But, let us keep in mind that what we

⁶⁵ *law* : the state of a business that has been placed under the control of a receiver because it is bankrupt. - Webster's Dictionary

⁶⁶ receivership: In law, receivership is the situation in which an institution or enterprise is being held by a receiver, a person "placed in the custodial responsibility for the property of others, including tangible and intangible assets and rights", especially in cases where a company cannot meet its financial obligations or enters bankruptcy.

call *Congress* is really the *Board of Directors* of a British owned corporation doing business as “THE UNITED STATES”.

Asterisk, Asterisk, Asterisk ***

On the morning of March 6, 1933, President Franklin Roosevelt issues a Proclamation, which says in part...

“Whereas it is provided in section 5 (b) of the Act of October 6, 1917 (40 Stat. L. 411) as amended, ‘That the President may investigate, regulate, or prohibit, under such rules and regulations as **he** my prescribe, by means of licenses or otherwise, any transactions in foreign exchange and the export, **hoarding**, or melting or earmarkings of gold or silver coin or bullion or currency, * * *’; and...”

If we recall, this is the same language of the proposed Executive Order the Federal Reserve Bank Board of New York had given President Hoover when he was in office. And here, this same language appears in Roosevelt’s Proclamation, two days into his Presidency. This is no *conspiracy theory*, **this is a conspiracy** between the President and the Banking Elite to rob and economically enslave the people of the United States.

With our interest peaked, we then begin to wonder what language came where the three asterisks are located. To find out, we look at the *Trading with the Enemy Act of October 6, 1917, Section 5(b)* and where the asterisks are located, we read:

“... transfers of credit in any form (other than credits relating solely to transactions to be executed wholly within the United States),...”

This is a **key** piece to our puzzle, with it we will be able to comprehend what the Banking Elite, with the willing help of Leadership, has done to the American people. Comprehending the importance of this **key language** cannot be overstated. In effect, this language **excludes** our *domestic transactions* from the operation of the *Trading with the Enemy Act*. Therefore, when one of us goes to the hardware store and buys a lawnmower, which is a transaction executed wholly within the United States, it would be an **exempt transaction** and not subject to operation of the *Trading with the Enemy Act*. However...

14th Amendment citizen Becomes an Enemy

The reason this language is monumentally important is because it is going to be amended when brought forth into the Emergency Banking Act, amended in a very detrimental way to the people of the United States. In the **Emergency Banking Act** the amended language now reads:

“...by any person within the United States or any place subject to the jurisdiction thereof...”

Since the 14th - Amendment citizen is subject to the jurisdiction of the United States, it follows that with this amended language, an Act of War, the Trading with the Enemy Act of October 6, 1917, has been applied against the 14th-Amendment citizens of THE UNITED STATES, INC., which is virtually all the people in the U.S. Our initial reaction might be, *Yeah, so what?* But, if we stop and think about it, we will realize that the *Trading with the Enemy Act* does not name enemies, therefore, how do we know who an enemy is? It's simple, an ENEMY is anyone who is determined to be subject to the Trading with the Enemy Act. And since the 14th-Amendment citizen (person) has just had the language of the Trading with the Enemy Act applied to them, it follows that they have just acquired the status of *ENEMY OF THE UNITED STATES*. Sorry about that, but this is the factual actions of Leadership. But, we don't believe in conspiracies, especially if we are a Journalist, do we?

Total Authoritarian Control

Since the 1917 *Trading with the Enemy Act* gave Leadership total authoritarian control over the *commercial activities* of an identified enemy, the *Trading with the Enemy Act* language, brought forth and put into the 1933 *Emergency Banking Relief Act* now gives Leadership total authoritarian control over the *commercial activities* of “any person within the United States or any place subject to the jurisdiction thereof.” Thus, all of the normal and regular activities of *Fourteenth Amendment* lowercase “c” (United States) citizens have been converted into commercial activities, giving Leadership the power and authority to regulate them in virtually everything they do. In short, the majority of the American people who do not dispute being a 14th-Amendment-citizen (lowercase “c”) of the British owned Corporation, are subject to this Act. This

then becomes reason to rebut, dispute, deny, any such presumption of 14th-Amendment citizenship. And in court they are not going to say that they *presume* the defendant to be a 14th-Amendment citizen, they are just going to do so. You are presumed to be guilty until you've successfully disputed this presumption! For a little insight on this matter you might read [Shinola 101](#).

“Acting in 1862, this ‘Congress’ changed the meaning of a single word. That word is ‘person’. For the purposes of their private, for-profit governmental services corporation, they redefined the word ‘person’ to mean ‘corporation’. See 37th Congress, Second Session, Chapter 119, Section 68 – ‘Manufactures, Articles, and Products’ ”. – [Your offer to Contract is hereby rejected](#), by Anna von Riezinger

And that is why the language says, “...by **any person** within the United States or any place subject to the jurisdiction thereof...” What people do not realize, is that when they join Social Security, a *legal fiction* is created by Leadership, and the name of this *legal fiction* (**Person**) is your name spelled improperly, generally in all capital letters, i.e., JOHN QUINCY ADAMS or perhaps JOHN Q. ADAMS. This is the name you see on your credit cards, drivers and other licenses, Social Security account, and so on. And because Leadership controls school curriculum, the public schools do not teach us the meanings of different spellings of our name. Thus, it becomes easy to make the people believe they are the *all capitals legal fiction* named on documentation and cards. The individual interested in learning more about **Naming Conventions**, may wish to read [The Nut Is Cracked](#), by Judge Anna von Reitz.

Doing a little further investigation, we find additional *exclusionary language* in Section 2, Subdivision (c) of the *Trading with the Enemy Act*:

"other than citizens of the United States."

While this language excluded citizens of the United States from the operation of the law, it too does not appear in the *Emergency Banking Act of March 9, 1933*. Originally (1917), it was recognition that citizens of the United States are not enemies of the United States, thus, not subject to the operation of the law. But

that changed in the *Emergency Banking Relief Act* when we became an *identified enemy of the United States* in its language and application. Therefore, **the obvious intent of Leadership** is to include *14th-Amendment citizens of the United States* and their *domestic transactions* in the operation of an *Act of War* that was ultimately recommended by the Federal Reserve Bank Board of New York who is owned by, and acts as a mouthpiece for, the Banking Elite! By now, one should see that the real WAR has been, and remains, against the Bankers since the 1776 revolution. If you're unable to see that, me thinks you've not been paying attention.

Bankers Take Steps to Recover Withdrawn Gold

Once it became clear to the Banking Elite that they were going to get the support of the Congressional Criminals, they immediately took steps to get back much of the gold they had been returning to the American depositors. On March 8, 1933, one day before the passage of the **Emergency Banking Act**, the Federal Reserve Board asked its member banks to prepare a list of people who had recently withdrawn gold or gold certificates, and who had not re-deposited them by March 13 (the date was later extended). The Bank then announced that this list of names would be made public and published. Obviously, it was a sort of blackmail. The leverage would be that those who had not re-deposited their gold, were, at least, partially to blame for the economic misery the people were suffering in the Depression. The chicanery & blackmail is clear; return the gold or have your name published as one of those people responsible for the current financial demise of America, not to mention the possibility of making the individual named a target for robbery. This information makes the distrust of Banks held by my parents and Grand-parents quite clear.

Government Control of Commercial Activity

We have examined the *Trading with the Enemy Act* and found that it gives Government Leadership total authoritarian control over the *commercial activity* of an *identified enemy* of the United States. Overnight, the *Emergency Banking Act* gave Government Leadership total authoritarian control over the *commercial activities* of the newly identified enemy of the United States, the 14th-Amendment (lowercase "c") citizen. Government does not have jurisdiction over

a living Sovereign Citizen (uppercase “C”), that is a man, or woman, of the land who bleeds. Bleeding is evidence of living. If you are not living, i.e., a legal fiction like a corporation (a dead person), you have no access to the Bill of Rights that protect you from tyrannical Government. Meanwhile, Roosevelt declared the United States bankrupt in Executive Orders 6073, 6102, 6111, and 6262.

Government Lacks Jurisdiction over a Sovereign, except...

In the paragraph above, I said the Government does not have jurisdiction over a *Sovereign Citizen*, and while that is true, there is a caveat. The Sovereign Citizen can grant the Government authority over another individual by claiming an injury and filing a complaint. Under the Common Law, the law of the republic, you can do pretty much anything you want so long as you don't infringe on the rights of another Sovereign. When this happens, the injured Sovereign files a complaint, describing the injury and if known, the person claimed to have caused the injury. If that person is not known, then it is person unknown, and this gives government the authority to investigate. This is enshrined in the Constitution where it says:

No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the militia, when in actual service in time of war or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation.

As you can see in the language above, we, the people, retained to ourselves the power and authority to hold each other accountable and we did not give that power to Government. Government could only independently act when one of us had been murdered, thus, rendering the individual incapable of filing a complaint. This would also apply if crippled so badly that we couldn't file a complaint. Holding each other accountable is a big step in **self-governance**. It's what free people do.

Therefore, if a Sovereign Citizen wants to open a sandwich shop, he does so. He doesn't go to the Government for permission because his authority is above

the Government. Just don't infringe on the rights of anyone else in the process. And this is pretty-much the way we operated until 1933 and began joining Social Security.

How Government of Today Does Business

If I draw a gun and point it at your head, then I have just gained jurisdiction over you and can force you to do anything I want done. If you don't do what I want, I just pull the trigger on the gun, and you're no longer with the living. And this is the way Government does business. The gun the Government uses is the corporation rules they like to call law. If you break the law, the Government Leadership will authorize the use of whatever force and violence necessary to make you comply. This was done at Bonners Ferry, Idaho (Ruby Ridge). This was done at Waco, Texas where 84 Americans were murdered, twelve were children younger than five-years of age).

Are Parents at Fault

Maybe we would like to find fault with our parents and grandparents for the situation in which we find ourselves in today, but they didn't know what was happening to them, nor did they know where this was ultimately going. They didn't know because they depended on, and trusted, four institutions to keep them informed of the truth, the *mainstream media*, the *church*, the *schools*, and *their Leadership*. And all four of these are either one of the players, or under control of the Banking Elite.

And if we don't believe in a conspiracy that could involve so many people, then we need to take a look at the herd of young people that were paid to riot and cause injury the day that President Trump was inaugurated. There is nothing wrong with demonstrations to create awareness, but they are done from the heart, like the marches of Dr. Martin Luther King. They are not done by a bunch of hooligans out to destroy property and cause injury on inauguration day, that's bought and paid for violence.

Controlling Knowledge and Information

My parents and grandparents didn't have the internet and social networking nor instant access to knowledge of all kinds, which is why Leadership wants to control the internet. Controlling access to knowledge and information is also why Leadership took over the educational curriculum, and in doing so, they have generally keep the masses IGNORANT, and now, the internet is a **big threat** to that goal! The goal of Leadership is to keep the people of the United States ignorant, uninformed, uneducated, unknowing, misled, misinformed, under control, passive and economically enslaved! That's not an opinion, it is the reality of what the masses are currently living as engineered by Leadership, both visible and invisible. Even if they don't comprehend it, they see it in their everyday lives, it's just the reality of the situation. Once we realize this, we can then better analyze information and assign a value or credibility to such information, depending on the source.

Conversion of All of Our Normal and Regular Activities

Remembering that the *Trading with the Enemy Act* of October 6, 1917 gave U.S. Leadership total authoritarian control over the commercial activities of an *identified enemy*. And we further recall that the language of the *Trading with the Enemy Act* was brought forth and included in the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, but the *exclusionary language* was amended to include United States lowercase "c" citizens (14th-Amendment citizens). With the amended language, the United States citizen had the language of an **ACT OF WAR** applied to him, thus, he became an identified enemy of the United States.

With that change of status, Leadership could then have total authoritarian control over the *commercial activities* of citizens of the United States. Therefore, it has only been necessary for Leadership to convert all of the normal and regular activities of U.S. citizens into a *commercial activity* in order to regulate us in everything we do. Let's make a short list of those things that have been converted into a *commercial activity*.

Activities Subject to Commercial Regulation

1. Licensed Marriage
 - a. Let us first remember the definition of a *license*. *Permission by*

competent authority to do what is otherwise illegal, a trespass or a tort. Did you know that *getting married* is illegal? Well, it's not if you are an uppercase "C" Citizen of the republic only. It's only illegal if you are a lowercase "c" citizen of THE UNITED STATES, INC. It's a three party contract: you, your spouse and the Government, with the Government having jurisdiction over the marriage and that which shall issue forth (children). It is marriage in the *eyes of Government*, not a marriage in the *eyes of God*. On the other hand, a *common law* marriage is a marriage in the *eyes of God*. A *common law marriage* can be as simple as a man and woman agreeing to be man and wife, and entering such in the family bible (a lawful record of marriages, births and deaths). Note: Such events are generally signed by witnesses.

2. Having Children

- a. When you acquired a Government issued birth certification and/or Social Security Account number, you made the Government the parent and reduced yourself to babysitter. And the Government Parent will allow the babysitter to keep the children and care for them so long as the baby sitter does everything the Government Parent wants, and when the babysitter doesn't, the Government Parent will place **its** asset (child) where it wants **its** asset.

3. Working to feed and house your family

- a. It begins with the apparent necessity of a Social Security Card to get a job. Well, it's a ruse. If you are an uppercase "C" Citizen of the republic, you don't have a social security card. Therefore, you need to file an [IRS W8](#) form with a potential employer. The "W8" is a *Certificate of Foreign Status*, which is necessary because a *licensed business* is in the jurisdiction of the Corporate United States, and you are NOT, as a *Sovereign* you are foreign to that jurisdiction. The W8 is the paper work that an employer needs to show the IRS why he is not withholding *income tax* on you. Remember, as a *Sovereign*, you are not subject to Federal Income taxes, STATE OF YOU-NAME-IT income taxes, plus numerous commercial rules and regulations regarding employment.

4. Car Ownership
 - a. Annual registration fees
 - b. Annual insurance requirements
 - c. Periodic Smog Certifications
 - d. Commercial operational rules
5. House ownership
 - a. Property taxes
 - b. Flood Insurance if financed
 - c. Home Insurance if financed
6. Boating – This may come under Admiralty / Maritime jurisdiction, in which case it would apply to both Citizen and citizen.
 - a. Annual registration fees
 - b. Commercial operational rules
7. Building
 - a. Requires license
 - b. Requires permits
 - c. Requires inspections
8. Changing your Hot-water Heater
 - a. Requires a permit
9. Changing your toilet
 - a. Requires a permit
10. Doctoring
 - a. Requires a license
11. Teaching
 - a. A credential is needed
12. Plumbing
 - a. A license is needed
13. Everything you do is commercial

"The majority of American Citizens have lived all their lives under emergency rule. For forty years, freedoms and governmental procedures guaranteed by the constitution have in varying degrees been abridged by laws brought into FORCE by states of **national emergency**. And in the United States action taken by the government in times of great crises have, from at least the civil war, in important ways **shaped the present phenomenon of a permanent state of national emergency.**" – Senate Report 93-549 (1973; 40-years after the passage of the

Emergency Banking Act)

As of today (2017), this engineered **EMERGENCY** has been kept alive for 84 Years. As a result and in the eyes of Leadership, every relationship we have, and everything we do, is *commercial*, and subject to *commercial law*.

Enter Corporate States

Now, how has the *Emergency Banking Relief Act* changed Government? Well, the Federal Government, what we know as “THE UNITED STATES, INC.” (the British owned Corporation), was already a *commercial corporation*. But that was limited to the District of Columbia, Wake, Virgin Islands, Puerto Rico, et alia [and others], but did not include the Union States or the people within those Union States. So the *Board of Directors* (Congress) of the British owned corporation doing business as *The United States, Inc.*, passed the Buck Act which paved the way for creation of *franchises* of the British owned corporation (the U.S. Government). These *franchises* have become known as the STATE OF YOU-NAME-IT, all are corporations, under the laws of THE UNITED STATES, INC., thus, we have the STATE OF CALIFORNIA, STATE OF TEXAS, STATE OF NEVADA, STATE OF MAINE, STATE OF YOU-NAME-IT. All of this *deceptive fraud* being permitted by the Pope of the Catholic Church, the Trustee of the Global Estate, and ultimate responsible party.

I suspect the Catholic Church has the same problems that the U.S. Government does. If the Pope, as leader, does not capitulate to the wishes of the invisible powers within the Vatican, he may well be assassinated, like President John F. Kennedy. The character of the Church has already been established in the TREATY OF VERONA.

All State Governors pledged their full support and resources in support of the UNITED STATES, INC. **Resources** = citizens. All these “*STATE OF FRANCHISES*” are now responsible for the National Debt and any future additions to the debt made by Leadership. This [arguably Treasonous act] made the *corporate franchise* (STATES OF YOU-NAME-IT), subject to the control of the British owned Corporate United States.

This was followed by the Counties incorporating under the corporate STATE OF YOU-NAME-IT laws, making the Counties subject to the control of the British owned corporate United States. Thus, we have the COUNTY OF BUTTE, COUNTY OF ORANGE, COUNTY OF SUTTER, COUNTY OF GLENN, COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES, COUNTY OF YOU-NAME-IT, noting that the COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES is **NOT** Los Angeles County.

Then the cities followed suit, also incorporating under the laws of the STATE OF YOU-NAME-IT. Now we have the CITY OF LODI, CITY OF MARYSVILLE, CITY OF YUBA CITY, CITY OF SAN FRANCISCO, CITY OF LOS ANGELES, CITY OF RENO, CITY OF LAS VEGAS, CITY OF YOU-NAME-IT. And, making the point once again, CITY OF LOS ANGELES, is **NOT** Los Angeles. They are two separate entities.

All of these new corporations became responsible for the payment on the bankruptcy of the British owned Corporation doing business as “THE UNITED STATES”!⁶⁷ It is the greatest financial fraud perpetrated in the world, and, unlike your house which will eventually be paid for, the people of the United States are economically enslaved to paying on the National Debt FOREVER! Therefore, when I said that Lincoln ended *Private Slavery* and exchanged it for *Public Slavery*, I was not making a joke.

Every Office, Agency, Bureau, Department

Because the United States defaulted on the payment of the DEBT due in 1929, and the response to this failure is the passage of the **Emergency Banking Act** of March 9, 1333, every Office, Agency, Bureau and Department of the Governments of THE UNITED STATES and its corporate subsidiaries became *commercial and publically traded for profit*. This can be confirmed through a **Dun & Bradstreet** search. Dun & Bradstreet is an on-line service, listing publically traded for profit entities. There, you will find the U.S. Department of Education, State Supreme Courts, U.S. Supreme Court, many Police Departments, City of YOU-NAME-IT, County of YOU-NAME-IT, State of YOU-NAME-IT, U.S. Circuit Courts, Superior Courts, Federal District Courts,

⁶⁷ The article “THE” is part of the corporate name of “THE UNITED STATES”.

Department of Fish and Wildlife, Department of Education, Department of Defense, Department of Interior, Department of Justice, California Highway Patrol, United States Congress, Democratic Party, Republican Party, Department of Conservation, Department of Energy, Department of Transportation, Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI), Office of the President, United States Senate, UNITED STATES, Department of Safety, Various School Districts, etc., all listed on Dun and Bradstreet.

The list goes on and on, the whole of Government is publically traded for profit. For a sampling, [click here](#), every page will have one or more government entities listed.

To be corporate is to be obligated to investors. What this does is to create an *irreconcilable conflict of interest* for every Office, Agency, Bureau and Department of Government. Let's take the local Superior Court for example. All Government Offices, Agencies, Bureaus and Departments have a *fiduciary*⁶⁸ *obligation*. The Court is no different and has a *fiduciary obligation* to the *administration of justice*, but, being part of a corporation, traded for profit, it also has obligation to an investor. And the obligation to the investor trumps the *fiduciary obligation* almost every time.

High Conviction Rates

This is why conviction rates are so high. *Convictions* are packaged and sold on a Securities and Exchange, thus, there is money to be made in convictions. Let us not forget the *asset forfeiture* laws that allow Government to take the property of an individual who has been convicted of a felony. When a policing agency has an obligation to an *investor*, there is a pressure on management to make money. This opens the door to the manufacturing of evidence, or in some cases, the withholding of exculpatory evidence, one I have personal experience with. It's this way for every Office, Agency, Bureau and Department of Government. They all have their means to take the productivity of the American people for their own use and benefit. Most western countries operate in a similar manner. It's all part of the biggest racketeering con the world has

⁶⁸ Fiduciary. Of, relating to, or involving a confidence or trust. – Merriam Webster

ever seen, brought to you by the Banking Elite, the Pope of the Catholic Church and our elected, but controlled, Leadership! They are all in it up to their eye-balls.

Government is Bankrupt

In order to continue operating in bankruptcy, Government must have the means to do so. And that “means” came about in *bankruptcy re-organization* under the authority of the Emergency Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933 and other measures passed pursuant to the authority of the Banking Relief Act. The vast majority, if not all, of these measures are un-Constitutional. Which, in the view of Leadership, is permitted under a **declared Emergency**. And this is why the whole of government is publically traded for profit, meaning that the whole of our Government is FOR SALE.

Finding Ways to Ring the Government’s Bankrupt Cash-Register

Leadership is saddled with finding ways to ring the bankrupt cash register, and that is generally accomplished by finding ways to take more productivity (money) from the people of the United States through fees, fines and a zillion commercial rules with money attached - *corporation rules* they like to call laws. Every time we turn around, Government Leadership is finding new ways to take more of our productivity (money) to continue operating in bankruptcy. I remember well when Leadership decided to tax the tips that waitresses received in restaurants based on 10% of bill paid by the customer. **Never mind that this is a GIFT, not a contractual obligation between an employer and an employee.** In short, the Government has no authority to tax a GIFT, this is not a commercial transaction! It’s just *strong arm robbery* through the threat of violence. Meanwhile, Leadership has no intent of paying the DEBT and ending the economic slavery of the 14th-Amendment citizens they have tricked into **contracting** with them.

Mr. Calvini: "NO... no, no. The IBBC is a bank. Their objective isn't to control the conflict, it's to control the **DEBT** that the conflict produces. You see, the real value of a conflict, the true value, is in the **DEBT** that it creates. [IF] **You control the debt, you control everything.** You find this upsetting, yes. **But this is the**

very essence of the banking industry. To make us all, whether we be nations or individuals, slaves to debt." – The International

And we need to get this locked into our brains. The NATIONAL DEBT Leadership has created, is the source of our enslavement!!

Leadership Incentive

The Banking Elite provides Leadership with incentives, and Leadership creates and then adds to the DEBT owed to the Banking Elite followed by saddling the American people, their children and then their grandchildren with the **ever increasing payment**. Meanwhile, we tell people how much we LOVE our children and grandchildren. We need to stop saying this while continuing to participate in their enslavement. If we truly love our children, then we need to become adults and deal with this problem collectively.

But there is the exception, and the *exception* is one of the ways of dealing with the problem. None of this applies to a man or woman of the land who is **NOT** a 14th-Amendment citizen (lowercase "c"). If an individual disputes the Government's presumption that he (or she) is a 14th-Amendment citizen, and the Government still prosecutes and convicts, it doesn't mean that I'm wrong, it just means that the Government is criminal and is generally more willing to use violence and their guns in the commission of their crimes, but as the American people become less and less ignorant of their criminality, that will change. Out of control criminality only continues in both the Public and Private sectors, because the people tolerate it.

Predicting How Criminal Leadership will Be

Most of this criminal fraud is accomplished through deception which we can well-enough see by now, but some of it is accomplished by and through **FORCE**, at the end of a gun barrel. The question is, *how criminal is Leadership going to be?* And that is pretty hard to figure out. They're in pretty deep right now and since the George W. Bush Presidency have been blatantly criminal. The Elite were betting that we would be too stupid to ever figure it out, and if we did, too apathetic (weak) to do anything about it. And while some of us are too stupid to figure it out, that is not true for all of us. The scale is beginning

to tip a little.

It has become clear that Leadership is currently preparing for the unhappiness of the people of the United States regarding Leadership's **intentional mismanagement of this country**. Perhaps that is why the Department of Homeland Security has recently purchased more than 1.6 billion rounds of ammunition, according to the Associated Press, and [Forbes Magazine](#) in an article in May 2013. We know that the only place the *Department of Homeland Security* is authorized to shoot those rounds of ammunition is inside the borders of the United States. My calculations are that they can shoot approximately 876,000 rounds of ammunition, every day for five years. If we analyze this, and think about it, what does it tell us?

AND disturbingly, there is also the issue of a recent purchase of the **no hesitation shooting paper targets**. They are *life-size targets* showing a pregnant mother, a young mother in her late teens or early twenties with a small child in tow, a young woman by herself, a boy of ten or eleven years of age, a lady in her bathrobe who appears to be in her fifties, a white-bearded grandfather type with a baseball cap on his head, all holding a gun of some sort, obviously intent on DEFENDING themselves. See images of these targets below.

[THIS SPACE LEFT INTENTIONALLY BLANK]



Above are images of a new line of "realistic" training targets (created by Law Enforcement Targets, Inc.) which are being provided to the Dept of Homeland Security (DHS) and are designed to give officers the experience of dealing with deadly force shooting scenarios. The targets include "pregnant woman threat," "older man with shotgun," "little boy with real gun," "young school aged girl," and "young mother on playground." Why are top training target suppliers for the government supplying DHS with "non-traditional threat" targets of children, pregnant women, mothers in playgrounds, and elderly American gun owners? This is particularly alarming given the fact that the DHS has purchased roughly 2 billion rounds of hollow point ammunition over the course of the last year.

It is my position that Leadership is proud of what they are doing, thus, my reason for sharing their activities and exploits. Department of Homeland Security, FBI, and other United States policing agencies are being condition to kill every specie of American, all to protect criminals on high!

DO WE GET IT? CAN WE SEE WHO LEADERSHIP HAS IDENTIFIED AS THE ENEMY? CAN WE SEE WHO'S GOING TO BE SHOT WITH SOME OF THOSE 1.6 BILLION ROUNDS OF AMMUNITION? WE'D BETTER GET IT! AND THE PEOPLE WHO DON'T WANT TO GET IT ARE PUTTING THE REST OF US AT RISK!

"The mark of a stupid man is not that he does not know, it is that he does not want to know." – Michael H. Keehn

Well, it is certainly time that we, the people, wake up as a nation and STOP OUR OWN SELF DECEPTION! And we are doing that.

Without going into details, there are indications that there is a power struggle going on between the Catholic Church and the Banking Elite to end the criminality within the United States government. Perhaps this too is a deception of the Catholic Church, possibly pretending they are going to take the role as Trustee of the Global Estate Trust seriously, but if the Church is

truly serious and successful, there will probably be *rippling effects* around the world. I suspect that if the Catholic Church should be successful in ending Government criminality in the United States, they are going to need *the people* on their side because the Banking Elite isn't going to just go away, I'm pretty certain they will go down fighting.

For the Catholic Church to get *the people* on their side, it will be necessary for the Church to **come clean**. **CONFESS AND REPENT**. Curtailing this type of criminal behavior **will** need the support of the people of the United States, thus, the need for solid information, leading to proper education and knowledge of the players and their deeds. There is also a need to resist the criminality of Government and the Church is positioned much better than most to educate the masses. If not, there are more and more people like myself, doing what they can to help our fellow slaves comprehend their plight. In the end, I suspect that the Vatican has no real intent of ending the criminality taking place in the western world. I hope I'm wrong. Time will tell.

Some of What You Need to Know

Besides creating STATES OF YOU-NAME-IT, Leadership also created **foreign situs trusts** in the name of every living American who joined Social Security. You can learn more about this at:

<http://mhkeehn.tripod.com/Shinola101.pdf>

a book by Gary R. Owen

When you joined Social Security, a *Trust and Transmitting Utility* was created in your name, in Puerto Rico, which is owned by the United States. You received notice of this when you received your Social Security Card and viewed your name **spelled in all capital letters**. Here is information regarding status on names as related to capitalization and use of italic-font:

[THIS SPACE LEFT INTENTIONALLY BLANK]

NAMING CONVENTIONS

source: [The Nut Is Cracked](#), by Judge Anna von Reitz

john – quincy: adams = a living American endowed with all his natural rights

John Quincy Adams = a foreign situs trust used in commercial shipping

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS = a foreign estate trust

John Q. Adams = a public transmitting utility company

John q. Adams = a public foundation

JOHN Q. Adams = a cooperative

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS = a boat or ship used in public commerce

JOHN QUINCY Adams = a commonwealth trust

J. QUINCY Adams = a slave owned by Exxon Corporation

J.Q. Adams = a foreign pauper forbidden to own land

Adams, John Q. = a taxpayer

ADAMS, JOHN Q. = a soldier

adams, john q. = a slave

As you can see, the proper presentation of the name of a living man (or woman) of the land who bleeds is for the individual to print his (or her) Christian name in all lowercase lettering with a dash between, and separate the surname from the Christian name with a colon as shown here...

john – quincy: adams = a living American endowed with all his natural rights

The surname, in this case “adams”, is separated with a colon because you don’t own the *family name*, you own your *Christian name*.

A LIVING MAN OR WOMAN OF THE LAND WHO BLEEDS WILL **“SEAL”** A DOCUMENT WITH THEIR AUTOGRAPH, NOT SIGNATURE. ONLY CORPORATIONS SIGN OR ENTER A SIGNATURE ON A LEGAL DOCUMENT. It might be good practice to follow your autograph with this wording:

non-negotiable autograph, without prejudice

Therefore, you do not enter your autograph on a line that is titled **signature or sign or signed**. You would draw a line through this word **signature, sign, or signed** before applying your autograph. It is also worthy of note that a living man of the land does not have a DOB (Date of Birth), he has a birthday. Therefore, strike out ~~Date of Birth~~ and write Birthday. But, by far, it is best to not enter into contracts with Government. Family, friends and community are your safest bet for support. You might also consider autographing your paycheck in the above manner, and write *as agent* under your autograph. WHY? Because the paycheck is made out to a legal fiction – JOHN Q. ADAMS, and when you properly autograph this check, you're doing so as the *agent* for the legal fiction named on the front.

Rights

There are *civil rights* and *natural rights*. *Civil rights* are conferred by Government, regulated by Government, and can be taken away by Government. "*Natural rights*" is the equivalent of unalienable rights^{69 & 70}, that is rights granted by God which cannot be *aliened*. Such "rights" cannot be lost, sold or transferred, **HOWEVER, they can be contracted aside**. This occurs, for example, when you join the military. You voluntarily *contract aside* your *Constitutional protections* and your *unalienable rights* and subject yourself to the *Uniform Code of Military Justice*, the UCMJ. You do the same thing when you enter into contracts with Government. And Social Security is one such contract. When you join Social Security and obtain a Social Security number/account, you have contracted aside your *unalienable rights*. Do not confuse *unalienable rights* with *civil rights*.

The Draft

*Conscription*⁷¹ in the United States is commonly known as the *draft*. This creates a special problem for the British owned corporation, doing business as

⁶⁹ Unalienable. "Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred." - [Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition]

⁷⁰ Inalienable rights. "Rights which can never be abridged because they are so fundamental." - [Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition]

⁷¹ Conscription. To call up for compulsory military service. – Oxford English Dictionary

“THE UNITED STATES, Inc.” The Constitution says this about military service:

“Congress shall have the power... To provide for calling forth the Militia to execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections and repel Invasions;” – Constitution for the united States of America, Article I, Section 8, Clause 15

AND

“To provide for organizing, arming, and disciplining the Militia, and for governing such Part of them as may be employed in the Service of the United States, **reserving to the States respectively**, the Appointment of the Officers, and the Authority of training the Militia according to the discipline prescribed by Congress;” – Constitution for the united States of America, Article I, Section 8, Clause 16

Well, that was the power and authority granted by the *organic Constitution* to the de jure⁷² Federal Government, but the Federal Government is no longer *de jure*. It is now a British owned corporation, a *commercial* entity, doing business as “THE UNITED STATES, INC.” And although the 14th-Amendment citizen will have to show up at the appointed place at the appointed time, this corporation cannot compel anyone to **contract**, or be a slave to military service. That’s why they have you sign papers, and/or take one step forward if you are joining the Army, one step forward if you’re joining the Navy, one step forward if you’re joining the Air Force, one step forward if you are joining the Marine Corp. And each time, the group that steps forward is escorted out of the room before the next group takes their step forward. Well, if you don’t sign papers, and don’t take a step forward or do anything they demand, then you will not serve in the military of the Banking Elite! REMEMBER, everything the British owned corporation, and its daughter corporations do, is by CONTRACT!

Grasshopper

I apologize for the diversion Grasshopper, but there is so much for you to learn. We will now return to your application for a Social Security Account. As already related, Government Leadership created a *Trust and Transmitting Utility* in your name, when this took place the living man of the land was converted to

⁷² **de jure**. Rightfully; by right. Often contrasted with de facto. – **de facto**: in fact, whether by right or not. Often contrasted with de jure.

a *legal fiction* and then presumes this “person” to be lost at sea. This *Strawman* that was just created became you in the eyes of Government. And this strawman is a *legal fiction*, and all *legal fictions* are a *dead person*. A corporation is a good example of a *legal fiction* that is a dead person, yet has standing in court. And, of course, a *Trust and Transmitting Utility* is also a dead person, and this is you! You think you are still living but in the eyes of Government and Leadership, you are not living. Unfortunately for you, the Constitution and Bill of Rights are only for the living, therefore, you do not have access to these documents for any legal defense. It’s all accomplished through fraud, via deception.

Do you UNDERSTAND?

“When a Judge asks you if you “understand” the charges against you, you should immediately realize that he or she is asking you if you “stand under” the charges, that is, if you submit to their jurisdiction and accept being tried in their court?

“Well, *Felix*, do you? Are you a Merchant Mariner? A trust?

“By long-standing international declaration, all Americans are sovereigns. You are not a corporation, not a marine vessel, and, you are not obliged to be a citizen of the “United States”, either. Yet, *all these things are being presumed* against you under conditions of **non-disclosure** by the federal government and its court system, and if you don’t have sense enough to deny it, too bad.

“If you are ever brought to trial in an Admiralty Court (U.S. District Courts are all Admiralty Courts without exception) you may [be] “interpreted” by the court under either *equity* or *admiralty* jurisdiction, and the judges love to flip back and forth without telling you or announcing it in court. To change the jurisdiction the judge gets up from his chair, goes into his chambers, and comes back out. Presto! We just went from *equity* to *Admiralty* in the twinkling of an eye. **Each time they do this, they “reinterpret” you and your role.**

“If they try you under equity, *you are presumed to be an Acceptance Agent* of the FELIX L. SCHNICKELGRUBER Trust, a federal employee who is unaccountably not doing your job and refusing to discharge the lawful debts of the trust. Of course, you don’t have a clue that this is being alleged, that the trust exists, that

you are an agent of the federal government, etc., and so you are left to assume that you, the Living Person, have to pay the tax out of your own pocket. **That is, of course, precisely what they want you to think and do.**

"If they try you under admiralty, you are presumed to be a "master" in the Merchant Marine service, acting as a Salvage Agent for a missing vessel named the *M/V DON JOHNSON* or whatever your name is. When you walk through the door, you are attending a probate hearing in civil maritime jurisdiction and facing a marine salvage lien posed by the Federal Reserve Banks.

"Long ago, the Federal Reserve bought a security interest in the *M/V DON JOHNSON* from the government when Don Johnson was a baby, but when Don grew up and became defined as a *trust and transmitting utility* instead, the corpus [body] backing that investment "disappeared".⁷³

Unless You Present The Court with Irrefutable Proof

"Thereupon, the Federal Reserve asked the court to declare the [*M/V DON JOHNSON*] "U.S. vessel" lost at sea and presumed "dead", and established a civil maritime salvage lien against the vessel's estate. By the time you land in U.S. District Court facing an income tax charge, your name has been declared legally dead for a number of years, so it is "impossible" for you to be recognized by the court as Don Johnson, unless you present the court with irrefutable proof that you are alive and are not a "U.S. Vessel" operating under the same name.

"Most people don't know how to do that, so they are stuck playing it out as a Salvage Agent and discharging the debt as a loss against the U.S. Treasury, or, paying off the salvage lien themselves with private sector credit [most likely the latter].

Constructive Fraud

"The last choice is what the court expects you to do, and in nearly 100 out of 100 cases, that's what you'll be forced to do, because you can't imagine, much less

⁷³ This one can be a little confusing. Remember, the *M/V DON JOHNSON* ship was created via the birth (berth) certificate. It was generally at a later time that you acquired a Social Security account and became the trustee for the DON JOHNSON *trust and transmitting utility*. Thus, you were no longer backing the *M/V DON JOHNSON* ship (U.S. Vessel) investment, in which the Federal Reserve has purchased an interest from the U.S. Government.

reply, to the **long established constructive fraud** they have built up all around you.

“You also assume that the “U.S. District Court” is being run by your legitimate government. It never occurs to you that the court itself is instead operating as a ***corporate administrative tribunal*** “representing” and “standing for” [and in place of] the lawful Article III court you are owed and expecting as a **non-citizen National**.”
– [Shinola 101](#) Yet, we don’t believe in conspiracies!!!

Note: This is the first reference I have encountered using the phrase a “**non-citizen National**”, and truthfully, I don’t yet know much about this status. I’m unwilling to discount its importance however, and the reader may wish to research this issue for himself.

Continuing on...

This is why the court is going to presume you are a dead person, and why you must dispute this presumption right out of the starting gate. [Shinola 101](#) will give you information on how to do this. For the bigger picture on the criminality of Government Leadership, read: [My Dear Archbishop](#).

It may be a good idea to add a thumb print in your blood to any document you may file with the court or any other government Office, Agency, Bureau or Department. Remember, *bleeding* is a sign of life, of living. A *diabetic lancet tool* will work just fine for obtaining a drop of blood for this purpose.

In a strict legal sense, Federal Government Courts, which now include courts all the way down the line, and agents are not allowed to address a *sovereign living man or woman of the land* – such individuals are considered a *foreign State*, operating in a *foreign jurisdiction*. As such, you are utterly immune to their communications and separate from them. In **speaking** to you, they cannot continue to claim or believe that you are a dead person, and this is one of the reasons they knock themselves out to provide you an attorney to speak for you. You know the line – *if you cannot afford an Attorney, one will be provided*. And they show you episode after episode on television, and in movie after movie. They are making it a *conditioned response*.

Again, you might also consider following your *autograph* with this disclaimer: “non-negotiable autograph, all rights reserved”.

“To be completely proper, you would write this in RED ink (red is for blood and land jurisdiction, blue is for water and maritime jurisdictions—which they have been using exclusively) and you would seal the document near your autograph with your right thumb-print also in red ink.” – anna-maria-wilhelmina-hanna-sophia:riezinger-von reitzenstein

Generally speaking, you cannot secure an attorney to represent you in court and prevail. The first obligation of an Attorney is to the court as an “Office of the Court.” His second obligation is to the BAR as a member of the BAR Association. His third obligation is to the *public interest*, and that is whatever the Court says it is. His fourth obligation is to his client, and that is to *protect his rights during the proceedings*. Translated into English this means that if the Attorney has done his job and *protected your rights during the proceedings*, then once you are convicted and on your way to prison, there are **no appealable issues**, your rights have been protected! Additionally, if your Attorney is a *public defender*, he may well be dependent upon having public defender cases assigned to him in order to survive. If he does his job and actually represents you, getting you a NOT-GUILTY verdict, he may find that no more *public defender cases* are assigned to him by the Judges, and he starves. Or will have to find another job. This issue generally was not a problem when we operated under *Lawful Civil Authority* and *Common Law*.

Since corporations and the like are a DEAD PERSON, they must have an Attorney to speak on their behalf.

Standing

In order to bring a case in court, a “person” must have *standing* to do so. A *cause for action* begins with STANDING. Let’s take a look at how important STANDING is in law:

1. **Purpose of government:** Established to protect individual rights. – *Declaration of Independence*

2. Since the court is part of the government it logically follows that the court is established to protect and maintain individual rights.
3. Court jurisdiction is limited to its purpose, to protect and maintain individual rights.
4. In order for a plaintiff to have *Standing* **he must allege violation of a legal right, which has resulted in injury, fairly traceable to the defendant and likely to be redressed by a favorable ruling of the court.** And this would especially include Government when the Government is the *plaintiff*, that is, the one who is bringing the action.
5. “...**Standing** is a necessary component of subject matter jurisdiction” – Rames v. Byrd, 521 US 811
6. “**Standing** is perhaps the most important of [the jurisdictional] doctrines... **Standing** represents a jurisdictional requirement which remains open to review at all stages of the litigation...” – “NOW, Inc., v. Scheidler, 510 US 249
7. “The requirement of **Standing**, however, has a core component derived directly from the Constitution. **Plaintiff must allege personal injury fairly traceable to the defendant’s allegedly unlawful conduct and likely to be redressed by the requested relief.**” – Allen v. Wright, 468 U.S. 737, 751 (1984)
8. “To establish Article III **standing**, a plaintiff must present an injury that is concrete, particularized, and actual or imminent; fairly traceable to the defendant's challenged action; and redressable by a favorable ruling.” – Horne v. Flores
9. “To seek injunctive relief, a plaintiff must show that he is under threat of suffering "injury in fact" that is concrete and particularized; the threat must be actual and imminent, **not conjectural or hypothetical**; it must be fairly traceable to the challenged action of the defendant; and it must be likely that a favorable judicial decision will prevent or redress the injury.” – Summers v. Earth Island Institute
10. “It recognizes, as this Court has held, that a plaintiff has constitutional standing if the plaintiff demonstrates (1) an "injury in fact," (2) that is "fairly traceable" to the defendant's "challenged action," and which (3) a "favorable [judicial] decision" will likely

- prevent or redress.” – Summers v. Earth Island Institute
11. “As noted, the requirement that a claimant have "**standing** is an essential and unchanging part of the case-or controversy requirement of Article III." Lujan v. Defenders of Wildlife, 504 U.S. 555, 560 (1992); see also Arizonans for Official English, supra, at 64. To qualify for **standing**, a claimant must present an injury that is concrete, particularized, and actual or imminent; fairly traceable to the defendant's challenged behavior; and likely to be redressed by a favorable ruling. Lujan, supra, at 560- 561.” – Davis v. Federal Elections Commission
 12. “...a new trial on the other claims does not alter the fact that the Bank has shown injury traceable to the challenged action and likely to be redressed by a favorable ruling. Allen v. Wright, 468 U.S. 737, 751 (1984). The Bank has Article III **standing** to pursue this challenge.” – Plains Commerce Bank v. Long Family Land and Cattle Company, Inc.
 13. “In recent years, we have elaborated the **standing** requirements of Article III in terms of a three-part test- whether the plaintiff can demonstrate an injury in fact that is fairly traceable to the challenged actions of the defendant and likely to be redressed by a favorable judicial decision.” – Sprint Communications Co. L. P., v. APCC Services, Inc.
 14. “A controlling factor in the definition of such a case or controversy is **standing**, ASARCO Inc. v. Kadish, 490 U.S. 605, 613, the requisite elements of which are well established: ‘A plaintiff must allege personal injury fairly traceable to the defendant's allegedly unlawful conduct and likely to be redressed by the requested relief’ Allen v. Wright, 468 U.S. 737, 751. Pp. 597-599.” – Hein v. Freedom From Religion Foundation, 551 U.S. 587
 15. “ [O]ne of the controlling elements in the definition of a case or controversy under Article III’ is **standing**. ASARCO Inc. v. Kadish, 490 U.S. 605, 613 (1989)(opinion of KENNEDY, J.). The requisite elements of Article III **standing** are well established: "A plaintiff must allege personal injury fairly traceable to the defendant's allegedly unlawful conduct and likely to be redressed by the requested relief."

Allen v. Wright, 468 U.S. 737, 751 (1984).” – Hein v. Freedom From Religion Foundation, 551 U.S. 587

16. “Our modern framework for addressing **standing** is familiar: ‘A plaintiff must allege personal injury fairly traceable to the defendant's allegedly unlawful conduct and likely to be redressed by the requested relief.’” – Massachusetts v. Environmental Protection Agency, 549 U.S. 497

Generally speaking, when the Government brings a case against you, it is a *civil case* although it may be called *criminal*. Government is operating on a presumed contract that it has with you. And the indictment will probably read “United States vs. John Q. Citizen”. But, Government is a corporation, and a corporation is a legal fiction and all legal fictions are DEAD, like corporations or *Trust and Transmitting Utilities*. *A living man or woman of the land who bleeds* cannot injure a DEAD PERSON! A DEAD PERSON is beyond injury. Therefore, the Government, being a DEAD PERSON, and generally DOES NOT HAVE STANDING to bring a case against a *living man or woman of the land*. They can only claim a contract violation, a tort. What Government Leadership has a lot of is criminal violence! Doing business at the end of a gun barrel.

Once you are convicted, the prosecution is happy because he can chalk up another win, the Judge is happy because convictions mean money for his Court, and your Attorney is happy because the Judge will assign more public defender cases to him in the future. All this and no one has been injured. The only unhappy individual is you!

U.S.A. January 2017

Economically, the United States is about to fall apart, and I don't think that Leadership can prevent it, or probably even wants to prevent it. Leadership is faced with a true dilemma. In order to distract the people it will be necessary to engineer another catastrophic event, possibly, maybe even likely, a **WAR**, World War III! Given their past behavior I think there is a strong possibility that Leadership will go to any extreme to further their goals and agenda, and engineer a distraction, in which case a **WAR** is only one possibility. Another distraction **extreme** could be the release of a biological agent, creating a

pandemic⁷⁴. Or, to create the illusion of a terrorist attack they may, for example, detonate one or more nuclear weapons within the borders of the United States, blaming others as was done on September 11, 2001. So what if a few hundred-thousand people die. They've killed millions around the world, look at Vietnam alone. And I further believe that Leadership may well use force and violence to incarcerate (arrest – detain) and silence any dissenters/disbelievers. **FEAR** is the weapon that Leadership uses to control the masses, and they probably will not want any doubts that the **FEARFUL EVENT** is real as opposed to manufactured (engineered)! Therefore, there is no telling how far they will go.

Over the years a lot of people have died so that Leadership could manipulate the people of the United States while becoming rich on the conflicts and resources stolen, perhaps its time we took a look at some of these manipulative events.

LIES OF LEADERSHIP

By virtue of the fact that the Creditor (also known as *the Banking Elite*) controls the *visible Leadership* of the United States, we have a conspiracy. The process is the same in the United States as it has been in England. And, of course, now this process has spread to many other *Western Countries*. In order for us to see the treachery and loss of human life that has been the result of the influence the Banking Elite have exercised over visible Leadership, let us take a look at a little past history. We will begin with the Japanese bombing Pearl Harbor in December of 1941.

PEARL HARBOR

The bombing of Pearl Harbor took place about five years before I was born. The story of the attack on Pearl Harbor by Japanese forces on December 7, 1941, begins with Lieutenant Commander Arthur McCollum of the *Far East Desk* of Naval Intelligence in Washington, D.C. Even though World War II in Europe was well underway, the United States was still not part of it. While it would be expedient to say that President Franklin Roosevelt wanted the United States to

⁷⁴ A lethal disease over a whole country or large part of the Earth.

enter the war, he was certainly not the only one. Roosevelt, like almost all Presidents, was under control of the Banking Elite, therefore, it is the elusive Bankers (the invisible Leadership) who wanted the United States in the War to enhance their fortunes, but probably at least as important, to expand their power, control and influence throughout the world. United States Presidents are not their own master and it would be wise to know that anything a President of the United States does, is most likely a directive from the Banking Elite.

Lieutenant Commander McCollum had written a memo that was circulating around the offices of Leadership in Washington, D.C. This memo called for provoking Japan into an overt act of war against the United States. This would open the door for the United States to enter World War II since Japan was an ally of Germany.

McCollum's experiences made him uniquely groomed for the position he held as related to Japan. In 1898 he had been born to Baptist parents in Nagasaki, Japan, and spent his youth in Japan, living in several Japanese cities. Thus he understood their culture and spoke their language. McCollum attended the United States Naval Academy and after graduation, this young Naval Officer was assigned to the United States Embassy in Tokyo, Japan. There, he took a refresher course in the Japanese language.

McCollum's five page memo listed eight pressure points that could be used to deliberately provoke Japan into an overt act of war against the United States. The upshot of the whole plan was to engineer a situation that would mobilize reluctant Americans into joining England in their struggle against the German forces overrunning Europe and currently bombing London, in other words, to psychologically brainwash Americans into entering World War II. Opinion polls of 1940 showed that Americans did not want involvement in yet another of the never-ending wars in Europe. Today, of course, America has become the source of never-ending wars throughout the world. But, back in 1941, that was not the case. In 1941, Leadership knew that Americans would need a call to action, in short, American minds needed some psychological profiling (brainwashing). What was needed was a **MOBILIZING EVENT**, an event such

as an attack on the United States by Japan. This would provide the necessary door opening catalyst and become the needed event to brainwash the American people into entering the WAR.

Every intercepted message from Japan's military or diplomatic corp was decoded in Washington, D.C. and routed through the *Far East Desk*, which was McCollum's section, before being routed to CEO (President) Roosevelt.

Points of the plan:

- A. Make an arrangement with Britain for the use of British bases in the Pacific region, especially Singapore.
- B. Make arrangements with Holland for the use of base facilities in the Dutch East Indies.
- C. Give all possible aid to the Chinese.
- D. Send heavy cruise ships to the Orient, Philippines and/or Singapore.
- E. Send submarines into the Orient.
- F. Keep the main Naval Strength of the Pacific close to Hawaii.
- G. Require that the Dutch decline to grant Japan the much needed economic concessions, especially oil.
- H. Implement a complete United States trade embargo against Japan to coincide with the same from Britain with the objective of destroying Japan's economy.

In simple terms, Japan would either be required to die or fight. Thus, Leadership knew that this would eventually cause the Japanese to engage in an overt act of war against the United States which could then be used to manipulate the minds of the American people! And this remains a **key strategy** of Leadership to this day. To keep pushing the targeted people into a corner until they rebel, and that is what Leadership has been doing to the American people for a long time now and continues even today. In every-way they can, Leadership is pushing buttons, creating hatred, discord, discontent, anger, economic hardship, loss of homes, loss of jobs, sending jobs overseas, taking away their freedom... on and on the list goes. They are trying, in every way they can think of, to get the American people to openly and violently rebel. Don't play their game! Remain peaceful, use this document and learn how to

keep your productivity (money), learn how to keep your children out of their clutches, learn how to beat them in court. Be advised, that if you **do not** get a Government issued birth certification or Social Security account for your child to keep him, or her, free, you cannot claim them as a deduction on your income taxes.

December 7, 1941 – Japan Bombs Pearl Harbor

In command of American Naval forces in the Pacific at the time is Admiral Kimmel. H. E. Kimmel, a four-star admiral, was commanding the U.S. Pacific Fleet at the time of the Pearl Harbor attack. Before the Pearl Harbor Investigating Committee, Admiral Kimmel testifies:

"We needed one thing, my vital need was the information available in Washington [D. C.] of the intercepted dispatches, which told when and where Japan was poised to strike. I did not get this information." – Admiral Kimmel, testifying before the Pearl Harbor Investigating Committee.

What was not known to the American people at the time is that Washington's *code breakers* had broken the Japanese Military and Diplomatic codes. Because the codes had been broken, Leadership in Washington, D.C. was fully aware of Japan's intent to attack Pearl Harbor along with **when** that attack would occur, but intentionally did not notify Admiral Kimmel, and it is this intentional withholding of information on the part of Leadership Kimmel is referencing in his testimony above.

But, from the perspective of *Washington Leadership*, this wasn't a failure, it was a success, Japan had attacked! *Washington Leadership* had their catalyst for WAR, as well as their scapegoat! Kimmel was removed from command and reduced to his permanent two-star rank of *Rear Admiral*. He would subsequently retire from the Navy with that rank. And this is how life sometimes goes when you work for criminals. Sometimes, it's how things go when your Leadership is criminals!



Congressman Lindbergh

Congressman Charles A. Lindbergh wrote a book titled, [**YOUR COUNTRY AT WAR and What Happens to You After War**](#). Hot off the presses, a copy was delivered to President Roosevelt, who, after reading it, issued orders to seize every copy that could be found. In so doing, the plates for printing the book were also found and destroyed, but it didn't end there. The printing plates for another book written by Lindbergh, [**Banking and Currency and the Money Trust**](#), were also destroyed. The *First Amendment* to the Constitution was just flushed down the toilet, thank you CEO (President)

Roosevelt!

Two-Thousand-Four-Hundred Americans

The Mainstream Misleadia was then mobilized, and the minds of the American people were psychologically profiled to enter World War II. It is worthy of note that in engineering the attack on Pearl Harbor and withholding tactical information from reaching Admiral Kimmel, Leadership allowed the death of around two-thousand-four-hundred (2,400) Americans to get their way and meet their *goal* of entering World War II by psychologically profiling (brainwashing) the people of the United States. Therefore, we no longer need to deceive ourselves about how many thousands of American lives that *visible Leadership* will sacrifice to advance the goals and agenda of the *Banking Elite*.

The Atomic Bomb

Americans were told, by their elected officials, that dropping the nuclear bombs on Nagasaki and Hiroshima was necessary to prevent a million American casualties. This was a lie! We were never informed that Japan had been trying to surrender for some months before the dropping of those two nuclear bombs.

"[Secretary of State Edward] Stettinius called the meeting to order to discuss an urgent matter; **the Japanese were already privately suing for peace**, which presented a grave crisis. The atomic bomb would not be ready for several more months. 'We have already lost Germany,' Stettinius said. 'If Japan bows out, **we will not have a live population on which to test the bomb.**'" - The Secret History of the Atomic Bomb; Mullins, June 1998

Therefore, in order for Leadership to test the Atomic bomb on a *live population*, approximately 80,000 people died instantly, while another 55,000 would die from the radiation and other effects of the bomb, bringing the total death toll to 135,000 people with the dropping of one nuclear bomb. When 135,000 people die, how many are children? Perhaps half? Was it really necessary when we had pushed them into attacking us, and when they were already suing for peace?

Gulf of Tonkin

OK, Pearl Harbor and the un-necessary dropping of two nuclear bombs are two instances of considerable criminal behavior, now we remember the Gulf of Tonkin. There were actually two Gulf of Tonkin incidents, the first actually occurred. In the first instance, North Vietnam gun boats did attack an American War Ship. However, at the time, North Vietnam was under attack by the U.S. supported South Vietnamese Navy and the Laotian Air Force. During the attack the USS Maddox was engaged in aggressive intelligence gathering in North Vietnamese Waters when attacked by North Vietnamese Gun Boats.

But it was not this first instance on which the lie to the American people was set forth. There was, however, a claim by the Leadership of the United States, of a second attack by North Vietnamese gun boats, on the innocent USS Maddox, which was purported to be on routine patrol in international waters, which never occurred. This false claim by the Leadership of the United States led to the passage of the *Gulf of Tonkin Resolution* which served to escalate the Vietnam War. The Gulf of Tonkin resolution gave President Johnson *legal justification* for deploying U.S. military forces to the region and the commencement of open warfare against North Vietnam, but a WAR was never declared. Vietnam, like Korea, was sometimes referred to as a Policing Action⁷⁵.

In short, Leadership lied when it told Congress and the people of the United States that North Vietnam had attacked an *innocent American ship* in neutral

⁷⁵ **Police action** in military/security studies and international relations is a euphemism for a military action undertaken without a formal declaration of war.

waters. This lie ultimately led to the escalation of the Vietnam War, resulting in the deaths of 2-million Vietnamese, 1-million Laotians, 1-million Cambodians, and 56,000 Americans. Over four million Asian people dead because Leadership, and those who control them, wanted to become even more rich and more in control, not only of the people but also Earth's resources.

The point, of course, is that human life means absolutely nothing to either *visible* or *invisible Leadership*. Neither the lives of people in other countries, nor for that matter, the lives of United States citizens. We are all grease for their *get wealthy and control the world resources machinery*. We now know, of course, that the Vietnam War was never intended to be won or ended. For those interested in what actually caused the ending of the Vietnam War, you might wish to read about it in [Sui Juris, pardon me but... #5](#) on page 12.

WACO, TEXAS

On April 19, 1993, eighty Americans were murdered by Agents of the United States, acting under polices and orders of United States Leadership, at Waco, Texas. Twelve of these Americans were children, younger than five years of age.

The *mainstream misleadia* never gave us any background information on the *Branch Davidians*, as they were called, and so we'll begin with a little historical information. In 1929, a Seventh-day Adventist Sabbath School teacher named Victor Houteff wrote a book which called for reformation of the church. His message was not well received or accepted by the church hierarchy and Houteff was banished from the church.

He and his followers established a headquarters outside Waco, Texas in 1935. The point being that this religious community was not some johnny-come-lately religious cult as portrayed by the *mainstream misleadia*. In 1993, they were now quite old and established. They were called "Branch Davidians" which had nothing to do with their current leader's name being David Koresh. The term "Davidian" reflected their belief in the restoration of the "Davidic Kingdom." As legitimate as any other religious belief.

Like all religions, including Catholic, Baptist, Mormon, Episcopal, etc., this offshoot of the Seventh Day Adventist's had their own belief or take on the Bible that differed from the others in the same way other major religious denominations differ in their beliefs, one from the other. It is common knowledge, or should be, that every religion holds that theirs is the one true path to God and life everlasting.

This religious group had been given permission to settle three villages, although they lost two of them due to lack of people coming to inhabit them. But one survived. The Christian folk of this simple community lived in a communal plywood house they had built themselves.

I do not know if it was Government Leadership, or the *mainstream misleadia* who first tagged this small religious community with the identity of *CULT*, but back in 1993, a majority of Americans still believed in their Leadership. Thus, in identifying the Branch Dividians as a *cult*, they were immediately tainted in the eyes of mainstream America. The term *cult* always seemed to bring up thoughts of *wacko's*, *discontents*, *troublemakers*, and the like in the minds of many. It's an old tactic and one that should be discarded by journalists. It works something like this:

He's one of those, and we all know what one of THOSE is like!

Once we assert that *he is one of those*, then we no longer have to listen to what he's saying, or think about him in human terms. It's simple mind manipulation by someone people probably trust, and it is intended to TURN OFF critical thinking and analysis of the masses. We've fallen for it, probably too many times. It's probably now time for us to grow up and stop falling for this mind manipulation tactic.

The initial **"HE'S ONE OF THOSE"** claim was made by a local newspaper one day before the raid and continued after the raid.

"On February 27, 1993, the Waco Tribune-Herald began publishing 'The Sinful Messiah', a series of articles by Mark England and Darlene McCormick, who

alleged that Koresh had physically abused children in the compound and had committed statutory rape by taking multiple underage brides. Koresh was also said to advocate polygamy for himself and declared himself married to several female residents of the small community. According to the paper, Koresh declared he was entitled to at least 140 wives, that he was entitled to claim any of the females in the group as his, that he had fathered at least a dozen children, and that some of these mothers became brides as young as 12 or 13 years old." – Wikipedia

And this was all lies. Lies that aided in the deaths of 80 innocent Americans. Then newspapers wonder why they are losing readers.

On February 28, 1993, a military style raid was conducted by elements of the United States government, ostensibly to serve a search warrant. But something went horribly wrong and shooting began almost immediately. One Branch Davidian member, Wayne Martin, an attorney and graduate of Harvard University Law School, called the emergency phone number, 9-1-1. The transcript of the 9-1-1 call shows that at one point, while listening to the background noise, Police Lt. Lynch says: "That's automatic weapon fire . . ." Automatic machine gun fire can be heard as a helicopter passes overhead during this conversation between Police Lieutenant Lynch and Attorney Wayne Martin: Here is a transcript section of that call:

Martin: They're still attacking.
Lynch: Ah, right.
Martin: There's a chopper with more of 'em.
Lynch: What?
Martin: Another chopper with more people – More guns going off. Here they come!"
Lynch: Ah, right. Wayne Cah (unintelligible)
Martin: More firing!
Lynch: [Unintelligible]
Martin: That's not us. That's them!

In the initial raid, six Branch Davidians and four BATF (Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco & Firearms) agents were killed. It is of interesting note that each of the four agents killed were former body guards for President Bill Clinton. The reader may find [Convenient Deaths](#) of interest.

The helicopter used was obtained from the Texas National Guard on the pretext that a drug laboratory was located at Mount Carmel (the name given the Branch Davidian home). However, there was no drug related issue listed on the *search warrant* to be served on the morning of February 28, 1993. Nor was a drug laboratory ever found. Therefore, someone **lied** in order to acquire the National Guard helicopter. A criminal act within itself. And the LIES just keep on coming.

To neutralize opposition to government policy & actions, psychological profiling of the American people was implemented in which David Koresh was marketed as everybody's Satan. To the atheist, he was presented as the religious fanatic. To the law-and-order types he was presented as the killer of four law enforcement officers, even though they appeared to have been killed professionally, three with an accurately placed gunshot to the head and the fourth with a shot that severed the aorta artery. To the fundamentalist, demonizing Koresh was effectively established by juxtaposing two allegations... 1) that Koresh claimed to be Jesus Christ, and 2) Koresh kept a harem of other men's wives. Koresh was variously presented as a gun nut, a new age adherent, and involved in drug trade. And finally the *coup de grâce*... Koresh was a child molester. When Leadership finished with their demonizing of Koresh, there was almost no one in America who didn't hate him. And this is why the American people need to stop believing Leadership and mainstream misleadia!

Because the American people were not sufficiently aware of the mind control tactics utilized by government, with the willing assistance of the mainstream misleadia, Leadership had effectively made David Koresh everybody's Satan. It was now, in the eyes of Leadership and America in general, O-K to murder this man and his followers, including innocent children. And it was Leadership's belief that this would be supported by the people of the United States. Well, initially it was, but, eventually, a large number of Americans figured out they had been lied to.

Of the dead, 24 were under the age of 20 years old. And for what? Because of suspicion there were machine guns on the property, **which is legal in Texas**

after paying a \$200 fee. The truth is that the Sheriff's office had previously performed an investigation and no illegal weapons were found. As it turned out, the majority of weapons had been taken to a gun show early on the morning of the raid. There were almost none left at the Branch Davidian home.

Because naïve Americans believed the false assertions and outright lies set forth by government Leaders and officials at this time, lies that were left unquestioned by the *compliant mainstream misleadia*, over eighty Americans are dead. If interested, the reader may watch [Waco, the Rules of Engagement](#).

While I'm fully aware that such events may occur when overzealous government agents are insufficiently trained and supervised, what is not acceptable is that government does not hold these murderous officials and agents accountable to prevent future occurrences. But, now we know there is a reason why they don't do this. It has to do with the *commercial, publically traded for profit, nature of government*. It changes all the rules!

There is much more to this saga on WACO, but space limitations prevent the inclusion here. Those interested may go to:

<http://www.web-ak.com/waco/>

Bombing of the Murrah Building

A now, mostly forgotten-event, is the bombing of the Alfred P. Murrah **Federal Building** in Oklahoma City which killed 168 people. The explosion occurred on April 19, 1995, the same month and day that Government Leadership and Agents murdered the people in Waco, Texas, except, two years earlier. Rather than paraphrase the information from memory, let us read the analysis of the source, General Benton K. Partin (Retired). General Partin is a Chemical Engineer whose military career centered on the destruction of *hardened targets*. As such, he is familiar with the abilities and signatures of all types of explosives. For those not interested in *all the technical detail*, I have **highlighted text of interest in RED**. That said, let us read extracts from [his analysis](#).

“The media and the Executive branch reported that the sole source of the devastation was a single truck bomb consisting of 4,800 pounds of ammonium nitrate, transported to the location in a Ryder Truck and parked in front of the building. It is impossible that the destruction to the building could have resulted from such a bomb alone.

“To cause the damage pattern that occurred to the Murrah building, there would have to have been demolition charges at several supporting column bases, at locations not accessible from the street, to supplement the truck bomb damage. Indeed, a careful examination of photographs showing the collapsed column bases reveals a failure mode produced by demolition charges and not by a blast from the truck bomb.

“To understand what caused the damage to the Murrah Building, one needs to understand some basics about the use and nature of explosives.

“First, blast through air is a very inefficient energy coupling mechanism against heavily reinforced concrete beams and columns.

“Second, blast damage potential initially falls off more rapidly than an inverse function of the distance cubed. That is why in conventional weapons development, one seeks accuracy over yield for hard targets. That is also why in the World Trade Center bombing⁷⁶ (where the only source of blast damage was a truck bomb) the column in the middle of the bombed-out cavity was relatively untouched, although reinforced concrete floors were completely stripped away for several floors above and below the point of the bomb's detonation (see Time Magazine, 3-8-93, page 35).

“By contrast, heavily reinforced concrete structures can be destroyed effectively through detonation of explosives in contact with the reinforced concrete beams and columns. For example, the entire building remains in Oklahoma City were collapsed with 100-plus relatively small charges inserted into drilled holes in the columns. The total weight of all charges was on the order of 200 pounds.

⁷⁶ For those who did not know or may have forgotten, the World Trade Center suffered a previous bombing on February 26, 1993. A van with explosives was parked in the underground garage and detonated. Six people were killed, not enough people to advance the agenda of Leadership. Thus the 2001 one attack.

“The detonation wave pressure (1,000,000 to 1,500,000 pounds per square inch) from a high detonation velocity contact explosive sweeps into the column as a wave of compressive deformation. Since the pressure in the wave of deformation far exceeds the yield strength of the concrete (about 3,500 pounds per square inch) by a factor of approximately 300, the concrete is turned into granular sand and dust until the wave dissipates to below the yield strength of the concrete. This leaves a relatively smooth but granular surface, with protruding, bare reinforcement rods – a distinctive signature of damage by contact explosives. The effect of the contact explosive on the reinforcement rods themselves can only be seen under microscopic metallurgical examination. (The rods are inertially confined during the explosion and survive basically intact because of their much higher yield strength and plasticity.)

“When a reinforced concrete structure is damaged through air shock coupling and the pressure is below the compressive yield strength of the concrete, the failure mode is generally compressive structural fracture on one side and tensile fracture on the other__ both characterized by cracks and rough fracture surfaces. Such a surface texture is very different from the relatively smooth granular surface resulting from contact explosives.

“Tab 2 [not included here] is a cross section view of the building looking from the west. The very large header or cross beam is shown at the north edge of the third floor. A large but smaller header is seen at the recessed north edge of the second floor with a brace beam extending out to the large columns in Row A. The front of the whole building is glass.

“Tab 3 shows the architectural layout of the first floor of the Murrah Building and the location of the truck bomb with superimposed circles of roughly equal levels of damage potential. The explosive force drops rapidly (initially proportional to one over the distance cubed) as the shock front travels farther and farther away from the truck bomb. After the release wave, the shock front will propagate proportional to one over the distance squared.

“The maximum possible yield from 4800 pounds of ammonium nitrate would be obtained if it were in a compressed sphere and detonated from the center. That would produce a 4.4 foot diameter sphere of detonation products at about 500,000 pounds per square inch. **By the time the blast wave hits the closest column,**

the pressure would have fallen off to about 375 pounds per square inch. That would be far below the 3500 pound compressive yield strength of the concrete. Any column or beam failure from the truck bomb would therefore have been from blast wave structural loading and not from any wave of deformation in the concrete.

“The basic building structure consists of three rows of columns (35 feet apart) with eleven columns in each row (20 feet apart). The four corner columns have an external clam-shell-like structure for air ducts, etc. If we label the column rows A, B, and C from front to back, and number the columns 1 through 11 from left to right, then columns A2, A3, A4, A5, A6, A7, A8, and B3 collapsed, essentially vertically. Tab 2 shows a very large reinforced concrete header at the floor level of the third floor of column row A. Much larger columns extend from the header down for the odd-numbered columns, i.e., A3, A5, A7, and A9. The even- and odd-numbered columns extended from the top of the building down to the header. The foundation of the building is a heavy, reinforced concrete slab with no sub-levels.

“From the potential damage contours on Tab 3, and assuming the single truck bomb, the pressure and impulse for collapsed columns B4, B5 and A7 are all in the 25 to 35 pounds per square inch region. However, the much smaller and closer columns, B4 and B5, are still standing, while the much larger column A7 is down. Column B3 is down with 42 percent less pressure and impulse than columns B4. These facts are sufficient reason to know that columns B3 and A7 had demolition charges on them. Moreover, there is not sufficient blast impulse at that range to collapse any of the three. In fact, columns B2, B4 and B5 all have the sheet rock and furring strip finish still intact on the second and third floors except where damaged by falling debris.

“The large header across the front of the building at the third floor of Row A was not blown back into the building as one may expect from such a large bomb. The header came straight down but rolled backward 90 degrees because the columns above the header rested off center toward the back.” – Analysis of General Benton K. Parton, Retired

And there you have it ladies and gentlemen. There were charges placed on support columns of the Federal Building not accessible from the street. In short, at least some of the destructive damage to the Federal Building in Oklahoma City, if not most of the damage, was an inside job. And since it was an inside job, and since that aspect has not been revealed, nor has any insider been arrested and/or convicted, it is likely that this event was orchestrated by Leadership, although probably with no visible involvement.

Those old enough, and with good memories, may remember that a local University seismograph recorded two separate blasts in this event, although the mainstream misleadia made light of it. Coordinating the truck blast with the charges placed on support columns inside the building would have been nearly impossible, thus, the University recording of the second blast. Additionally, there were witnesses who remember hearing two blasts. But the mainstream misleadia marginalized them as well.

For those who may not know, the evidence from the attack on Americans at Waco, Texas, was kept in the *Murrah Federal Building* in Oklahoma City. All the evidence was apparently destroyed. *Convenient* to say the least.

WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION

This lie, that Iraq possessed *weapons of mass destruction*, is one of the more recent ones and certainly one that many adults of today should remember well. In telling us this lie, President George Bush said:

“Either you are with us, or you are with the terrorists!” – President George W. Bush

Well, if I was with United States Leadership, then as now, then I am with the TERRORISTS! This lie was used to attack a country and its people that had not harmed the United States, but it had oil resources the Leadership of the United States wanted. The premise of the LIE was that *Iraq was harboring, or training, or supplying terrorists*. Meanwhile, it is the United States that is causing harm, making up lies to go into other countries and kill the indigenous people, install a puppet government, then steal their natural resources. In short, United States Leadership are the real terrorists!

How Far Are Leadership Criminals Willing to GO

Yes, there are probably lesser terrorists out there, but none as big or as treacherous as the Leadership of the United States. I want to choose my words and be very careful here. Given the past history of the Leadership of the United States, it is my grave concern that it is our Leadership who will engage in implementing an unbelievable life ending event which could include the detonation of a nuclear device within the borders of the United States, or possibly the release of a biological agent (disease) that wipes out hundreds of thousands if not millions of United States citizens and other people – again, to psychologically profile (brainwash) and/or distract the minds of the American people! And while it may be done covertly, Leadership certainly controls sufficient numbers of people from all cultures to carry out any such event and place blame on some other country or group. Leadership has other means of brain-washing us. *Mind Control* is very real and practiced by United States Leadership (read [TranceFormation of America](#) by Cathy O'Brien and Mark Phillips to discover how far Government has come in the realm of mind control).

September 11, 2001 – 9/11

The **Official Story** from the Leadership of the United States is as follows:

“On the morning of September 11, 2001, nineteen men, armed with box cutters, directed by a man on dialysis in a cave fortress half-way around the world, using a satellite phone and laptop computer, directed the most sophisticated penetration of the most heavily defended air space in the world, overpowering the passengers and combat trained pilots on four commercial aircraft, before flying those planes wildly off course for over an hour without being molested by a single fighter-interceptor.

“These nineteen hijackers, devout religious fundamentalists who liked to drink alcohol, snort cocaine, and live with pink-haired strippers managed to **KNOCK DOWN THREE BUILDINGS WITH TWO PLANES** in New York, while in Washington, a [terrorist] pilot who couldn't handle a single engine Cessna was able to fly a 757 airliner in a descending 8000 foot 270-degree cork-screw turn to come in exactly level with the ground, hitting the Pentagon directly in the budget analysis office where *Department of Defense* staffers were working on the mystery

of the 2.3-trillion dollars that Defense Secretary, Donald Rumsfeld announced was missing from the Pentagon's coffers in a press conference the day before, September 10, 2001.

"Fortunately, the news anchors knew who did it within minutes – *Osama bin Laden*. The pundant's knew within hours – *Osama bin Laden*. The Administration knew within a day – *Terrorists who committed these acts and those who harbor them*. And the evidence literally fell into the FBI's lap – *'that a hijackers passport was found blocks from the World Trade Center crash site if you can believe that.'* – CNN news man

"But for some reason a bunch of *crazy conspiracy theorists* demanded an investigation into the greatest attack on American soil in history. **That investigation was delayed, underfunded, set up to fail, a conflict of interest, and a cover-up from start to finish.** It was based on testimony extracted through torture, the records of which were destroyed. It failed to mention the existence of [collapsed] World Trade Center Building-7, Able-Danger, P-Tech, Sibel Edmonds, the relationship between Osama bin Laden and the CIA, and the drills of hijacked airliners being flown into buildings that were being simulated at the precise same time those events were actually happening.

"The Investigation Commission was lied to by the Pentagon, the CIA, the Bush Administration, and as for George Bush and Dick Cheney, well, no one knows what they told the 9/11 Investigation Commission because they gave their testimony in secret, off the record, not under oath and behind closed doors.

"The Investigation Commission did not bother to look at who funded the attacks because that question is ultimately of *"little practical significance"* [little = HUGE]. Still, the 9/11 Commission did brilliantly in answering all the questions the public had, except most of the victims' family members' questions, and pinned blame on all the people responsible, although no-one so much as lost their job. Determining that the attacks were *"failure of imagination"* because *"no-body in our government, at least, and I don't think the prior government could envision flying airplanes into buildings"* – President George W. Bush. Except the Pentagon, FEMA, NORAD, and the NRO [National Reconnaissance Office].

“The CIA destroyed 2.5 terabytes of data on *Able-Danger*, but that’s OK because it *probably* wasn’t important. Meanwhile, the SEC [Securities Exchange Commission] destroyed their records on the investigation into the **insider trading** that took place just before the attacks, but that’s OK because destroying the records of the largest investigation in SEC history is just part of *routine record keeping*.

“NIST [National Institute of Standards and Technology] has classified the data that they used for their model of the collapse of World Trade Center Building-7, but that’s OK because knowing how they made their model of the collapse would **‘JEOPARDIZE PUBLIC SAFETY’**.

“Meanwhile, the FBI has argued that all their material related to their investigation of 9/11 should be kept secret from the Public. But that’s OK because the FBI *probably has nothing to hide*.

“And although Osama bin Laden lived in a cave fortress in the hills of Afghanistan, he somehow got away. Then he was hiding out in Tora Bora, but somehow got away. Then he lived in Abbottabad for years, taunting the most comprehensive intelligence dragnet, employing the most sophisticated technology in the history of the world, for a decade, releasing video after video with complete impunity, while getting younger and younger as he did so, before being found in a daring *seal team raid* which was not recorded on video. In which he did not resist, nor use his wife as a human shield, and in which these *crack special forces operatives* panicked and killed this un-armed man, supposedly the best source of intelligence about those dastardly terrorists on the entire planet. Then they dumped his body in the ocean before telling anyone about it. This followed by a couple dozen of the *seal team’s members* [later] dying in a helicopter crash in Afghanistan.

“This is the Official Story of 9/11, brought to you by the people who have lied to you at every step of the way, for years.

“If you have any questions about this story, you are a bat-shit, paranoid, tin-foil head, dog-abusing, baby-hater, and will be reviled by everyone! If you love your country and/or freedom, happiness, rainbows, rock-n-roll, puppy dogs, apple pie, and your grand-ma, you will never ever express doubts about any part of this story to anyone, ever!” – The Corbett Report

And THAT, my fellow American, is what you are supposed to believe. Do you? Or maybe you are a bit like other Americans who think that there is **no limit** to the **murder and treachery** that Leadership of the United States will not engage in to control what we think, manipulate our minds and further the enslavement of the American people as well as others because of the billions of dollars at stake. While we may have been gullible in the past, that does not mean that we must continue to be so. Our gullibility is costing the lives of hundreds of thousands of people every time the U.S. Military attacks a country.

The Cell Phone Calls from the Hijacked Airliners

We may remember the cell phone calls that passengers and flight-crew made from the hijacked Airliners to loved ones on September 11, 2001 (9-11) of which Government and Media made a big deal. And since the aircraft had already been hijacked when the calls were made, the plane was flying at *cruise-altitude*. This presents a *credibility problem* for Leadership as well as the mainstream misleadia because cell phones do not work at *cruise-altitude*. Yet, the calls were evidently made, this could be easily verified in phone records and we have no doubt the Government and mainstream misleadia did exactly that. But since the cell phones don't work at cruise-altitude, *then where was the airliner and passenger when the call was made?* Obviously, the alleged callers had to be on the ground, somewhere, someplace, within range of a *cell-tower*. But Leadership has not seen fit to identify the cellular phone tower used. Nor has any *investigative journalism* been applied to this issue by the *mainstream misleadia*. And journalists still wonder why their credibility is in the toilet. Well, not all journalists, because there are some who are doing their job, you just can't find them in mainstream media.

It's been pretty well established that passenger planes did not hit the twin towers, therefore, there were no passenger deaths because of airplanes hitting the twin towers, or the Pentagon, or Shanksville, Pennsylvania. So, what happened to the passengers? Where are the bodies of the passengers at the Pentagon crash site for example? And **not** only *where are the bodies*, where are the engines, landing gear, passenger seats, shoes and luggage at the Pentagon? All of these items **do not** conveniently disappear in a crash!

Regarding Shanksville, Pennsylvania:

"This crash was different. There was no wreckage, no bodies, and no noise." – Somerset County Coroner Wallace Miller

Whatever the TRUTH might be about September 11, 2001, the American people have not been told what it is, not yet! Will they ever be told the truth? Good question, probably not in my life time. The *coverup* is much like the Warren Commission's investigation records on the assassination of President John F. Kennedy which were sealed for 75-years, until the year 2039. I was a senior in high-school when President Kennedy was assassinated, and I would have to live into my 90's to see the investigative records of the Warren Commission. I'm certain that if I live that long, I will not care at that age!

It is, oh so obvious, that there is a massive Governmental *conspiracy and coverup* regarding the events of September 11, 2001, but should we be surprised when the whole of Government is one giant criminal conspiracy? Those people, whom the *mainstream misleadia* call *conspiracy theorists*, see the conspiracy, not a theory, because they have been mature enough, grown up enough, adult enough, intelligent enough, TO LOOK at the facts and evidence. The mainstream misleadia can only deceive the stupid and/or uninformed.

Other Things You Probably Need to Know

The *Leadership criminals* tax the people of the United States for the privilege of giving them their money (Federal Reserve Notes). I know that may sound unbelievable, but what you think is your *checking account* at the bank is really the Government's checking account. That's why your signature has to be authorized on the check. If you look at what appears to be a line where you sign your name, and you must look with a 30-power jewelers loop or **very high** powered magnifying glass, you will see that it is **not** a line after all, it is micro-print, repeating over and over, **authorizing signature!** My Grandson used his inexpensive microscope to see it. The deception and criminality is never ending, but we don't believe in conspiracies, do we *mainstream journalists?*

Life Insurance

Meanwhile, the criminals have taken out a life insurance policy on you.

“Other elements among the criminals have taken out million dollar life insurance policies on every American man, woman and child.” – [My Dear Archbishop](#),
anna-maria-wilhelmina-hanna-sophia:riezinger-von reitzenstein

When you're alive, the criminals make money by stealing your productivity, your labor, by and through taxes, fees, fines, etc. When you die, they make a million dollars on your death. Why be concerned when a commercial city police officer kills an American? In a periodic wrongful death suit, pay out \$300,000 and keep the \$700,000 difference.

Being In Court

Being in court can be somewhat intimidating, and that is what they want, they want you intimidated. But, it is there that the time has come to stand up for yourself. Perhaps the following will help.

The text between the horizontal lines is from the book titled, *Erwin Rommel School of Law* by Michael H. Brown. For those of you who are motivated by the words of Michael H. Brown, the book is available on-line at:

http://rommellaw.com/whole_enchilada.htm

Erwin Rommel School of Law

"The Law is the Weapon, the Courtroom the Battlefield, the Judge is your Enemy and your Lawyer is an Enemy Spy" - *Erwin Rommel School of Law* by Michael H. Brown

It was the late 6th century B.C. Etruscan soldiers, holding their small round parrying shields with a spike in the middle on one arm and their short swords in the other, neared the Sublican bridge crossing the Tiber in Rome. Behind them came Lars Porsena and the entire Etruscan army. Once the Etruscans crossed the bridge, Rome was theirs.

The Romans needed time to cut down the bridge. Unless the Etruscans could be stopped before they crossed it, Rome was lost.

Three volunteers stepped forward. They walked halfway across the bridge. Etruscan soldiers collided with them on the bridge, a structure so narrow that only one or two men could cross abreast at the same time. Horatio, the leader of the three, finally told his two companions to jump into the Tiber and swim to safety. He fought on.

Finally the bridge was down. Horatio jumped into the Tiber and swam to safety. One man had single-handedly, for a time, stopped the entire Etruscan army dead in its tracks.

Just as one man (or woman) can stop the entire United States federal government or any state government from depriving an American citizen facing criminal charges **in corrupt court proceedings** from having his rights, his hopes, his dreams, his aspirations, his future, and his family torn away from him by an **uncaring and unjust system**.

And only one man. Or one woman.

Let me tell you why. And show you how.

Watch them when they're brought into the courtroom. They look around timidly, impressed by the power and grandeur of their surroundings. Most of them are afraid. Two of them are obviously addicts. The lack of intelligence among their class is obvious. Any three of them look like they don't have two brain cells to rub together. Their complexion is sallow and unhealthy looking, from being indoors too long. One trembles visibly.

I scan the group carefully. The one I am looking for is hard to spot. I think I recognize him, including his look of selfish and evil malevolence.

There are twelve of them. One of them may be Horatio. Ten of them are the stupid, flabby, cowardly cretins that in monarchies and military dictatorships would be hewers of word and drawers of water. Selfish cowards. And one of them is a Judas.

The jury has just been seated. Two of them have the stained fingers and yellow teeth of tobacco addicts.

The American farce known as trial by jury is about to begin.

Before I explain how jury trials really work, let me address "jury nullification"; the right of a jury to acquit both in the face of the evidence and the law, with special thanks to Godfrey Lehman for his work on this subject.

HOW JURY NULLIFICATION STARTED

Religious liberty was at stake! The judges were furious and William Penn⁷⁷ faced life imprisonment! Hungry, thirsty, dirty, the *gentlemen of the jury* decided to sit until death!

A *corps of turnkeys* spread over the streets of London on orders of the King, sending luckier citizens scurrying from sight, and taking into custody the unfortunates who were too surprised to move.

Clerks were pulled from their stools, carriages were stopped and passengers forcibly requisitioned. Sixty or seventy Englishmen were collared in swift order and brought to the Central Criminal Court of London for examination.

They had committed no crime. The King's men were "selecting" them for an unwelcome task - jury duty. Despite the Magna Carta's 450-year old guarantee to trial "by one's equals," English juries were expected to behave like judicial puppets - parroting the Courts' wishes. Not only did Courts dictate verdicts, but juries were given no food or water, or access to the most elementary form of plumbing, until the expected verdicts were delivered. In a few cases where juries did defy the courts, defendants might be freed, but the jurors were themselves heavily fined and imprisoned.

Understandably, few jurors had the stamina to stick by *Magna Carta*. The date of the juror roundup was Wednesday, August 31, 1670. By day's end all but 12 luckless Londoners had been released. Those remaining, however, were to find themselves unwilling participants in a trial that would set a legal precedent and

⁷⁷ The same William Penn after whom Pennsylvania is Named.

shake the throne itself.

QUAKERS ON TRIAL

On September 3, the trial of a 25-year old Quaker, William Penn, and an older colleague, William Mead, began in the Central Criminal Court. Penn and Mead had been arrested and confined in the dreaded *Newgate Prison* on August 14, when a group of three or four hundred Quakers assembled for worship at the Gracechurch Street meetinghouse. There they confronted a phalanx of Redcoats, each of whom nervously gripped a cocked carbine.

Stepping forward, the troops' lieutenant pleaded with Penn that the group not hold a religious service that Sunday morning because their Quaker worship violated the law. He read them the pertinent provisions of the elaborate Conventicle Act **which established one legal church**, the Church of England. Penn responded that there was a higher law, a law that permitted every man and woman to worship God or not worship according to the dictates of his own conscience.

Denied entrance to the meetinghouse, Penn began his worship service in the street. He and Mead were arrested and indicted for "leading a conventicle, conducting an unlawful and tumultuous assembly...to the disturbance of the peace," and "conspiring and abetting together" to do the same. ***The King, the Parliament, and the Central Criminal court united*** for a trial designed both to silence Penn forever and to put an end to the despised Quakers and other dissidents who defied the established Church.

Although the Court assembled on Thursday, September 1, and the indictment was read and the pleas of "not guilty" recorded, the trial itself did not begin until Saturday, September 3. The 12 jurors had been confined to the Sessions House, also known as Old Bailey, for two days.

A parade of carefully coached military witnesses testified to the guilt of both prisoners. Neither Penn nor Mead was given opportunity for cross-examination or allowed to present witnesses or arguments in their own defense. They did not deny the "holding of a Conventicle," but they asserted their right to religious freedom under the Magna Carta. They had assembled peaceably, the only disturbance being caused by the soldiers.

GUILTY?

By late afternoon it had become "clear and manifest" that they had violated the law. All that was left was for the jury to go through the motions of returning the guilty verdict, as ***the Court directed***. The defendants would be convicted, perhaps never to be released from prison.

From 7 a.m. until late afternoon the 12 jurors had been sitting on rough benches. Now they were told that as soon as they had convicted the prisoners they would be permitted relief and treated to a sumptuous Court-hosted banquet.

Following precedent, the Court granted the jurors one-quarter of an hour to agree to the guilt of both prisoners. The quarter-hour passed, and the jurors did not return. Twenty minutes. Half an hour. An hour. No jurors. Finally after an hour and a half, eight jurors returned and the Court ordered the bailiffs to draw forth the other four.

NO VERDICT!

"We have no verdict," the jurors told the Court.

The judges raged. Such defiance of the ***authoritarian powers*** of King, Parliament and venal Court! Still, there would be no convictions without the jury acceding.

Back the jury went for another half hour, and then they returned to the Sessions House. The clerk asked for the verdict and the foreman arose. Penn: "Guilty of speaking in Gracechurch Street." Mead: "Not guilty of the indictment."

The court was incredulous. There was no law against "speaking." The verdict meant nothing. "Is that all?" asked the recorder. "That is all I have in my commission," responded the stoical foreman.

"You have as good as said nothing," a Judge roared at them. The presiding "Justice," the Lord Mayor of London, Sir Samuel Starling pounded his desk, and demanded to know why the jurors would not obey the directive of the Court.

WE WILL NEVER YIELD OUR RIGHTS!

One Edward Bushell rose to respond. "The Court has no power in Magna Carta to

dictate the jury's verdict."

"This Court has any power it chooses!" the Mayor shouted back. "To disobey it is to bring disgrace upon the Court as well as upon yourselves."

"We do follow our consciences, which is to bring honor to this court, and we can do no other. If this be not honor, then we charge this Court has no honor."

"Your insolence is beyond endurance. It is the direct order of this Court that you bring in 'guilty' against both prisoners."

"No, my Lord," said Bushell, unyieldingly. "This the jury will never do, for we will not betray the liberties of this country. We know our rights in Magna Carta."

The Court: "These rights will starve you."

Bushell: "So it be, my Lord, but on this point we will not equivocate. We will never yield our rights as Englishmen."

Old Daily went wild. The 500 spectators cheered for minutes. Never had a Court of Law been so successfully put down. Never had the entire government been so effectively overpowered by a **handful of conscientious common people** - "bumbleheads" as the Mayor described them.

Frustrated, the Justices refused to accept the verdict. They commanded the bailiffs to lock up the hungry jurors over night, still without food, water, or even a chamber pot [historical note - for those not familiar with the term *chamber pot*, it is a reference to a portable toilet in which people of that time relieved them selves]. As a concession, the Mayor agreed to convene the Court on Sunday, "in the interests of the health of the jurors."

The 12 spent a fitful night **on the floor** of the badly equipped jury room, receiving limited rations from the sympathetic public, who sent up packages through the windows until driven away by the soldiers.

Bedraggled, aching, filth-ridden, the jurors returned to the Sessions House Sunday morning. Back and forth between jury and courtroom the 12 were shuttled, but

their verdict remained: For Penn, "Guilty of speaking in Gracechurch Street." For Mead: "Not guilty of the indictment."

NOT GUILTY!!

The Jurors knew there was a higher law; that they should obey God, not man.

Nor would the Court give in. By mid-afternoon the disgusted Justices locked up the jurors, ***again without food***, for the night. The jurors survived on the meager emotional succor of citizens shouting their encouragement from a distance.

When the Court assembled on Monday morning, the jurors were soaked with urine and feces. The Mayor asked for the verdict, and the weakened foreman, barely able to stand, delivered a new and unexpected response. "Not guilty," to the question for each prisoner.

The shocked Court forced each juror to stand in turn and "take responsibility" for this more decisive verdict. Twenty-four times the words rang out - "Not guilty."

Led by Edward Bushell, the jury had acquitted because "every man has a right to worship God according to his own conscience." **The 12 had determined to sit until death on the principle.** Yield at this point, Bushell had impressed upon his colleagues, and their families and all England would be enslaved. **No one but the jurors stood between religious liberty and thought control.**

On September 5, 1670 the Justices capitulated. **The Magna Carta and 12 stout men had struck a decisive blow for freedom.** The Conventicle Act fell. Penn and Mead were freed, never to be brought to trial again.

MY LIBERTY IS NOT FOR SALE!!

Nevertheless the Court was going to have its revenge. For "going against the clear and manifest evidence," the Jurors were fined 40 marks - equivalent to perhaps a half year's earnings. Eight paid, but four, again led by the stalwart Bushell, refused. Although Edward Bushell was a man of great wealth and commanded an international shipping enterprise, and although payment of 40 marks, or even 480 marks for the entire jury, was a pittance for him, and a far smaller loss for him than continued absence from his business, he would not pay.

"My liberty is not for sale," he said.

To pay would emasculate the victory. It would be a form of apologizing for acting in good conscience. Thus, he and three others - John Bailey, Charles Mison, and John Hammond - were imprisoned in the same "hell above ground" from which their courageous action had freed Penn and Mead.

In Newgate ***they were subjected to degrading brutality from sadistic jailers.*** They appealed through the distinguished Sir Richard Newdigate, a retired Chief Justice under Cromwell and a lifelong champion of the people's liberties. Sir Richard came out of retirement to argue the case before the Court of Common Pleas, a Civil Court which actually did not have jurisdiction to hear a criminal appeal. The Court of King's Bench handles criminal appeals of the Crown, but Newdigate cleverly managed to convince the not-reluctant Chief Justice of Common Pleas, Sir John Vaughan, to accept the appeal.

ACQUITTAL BY JURY - ABSOLUTE

It took nine painful weeks for the legal maneuvering, the hearing and finally the Court to write its lengthy opinion, the jurors all the while suffering the rigors of Newgate.

Sir John had been more or less predisposed to his decision, but it was necessary to cite many cases to build a foundation for a precedent. On November 9 he took "the clearest position I have ever taken: both for the law and for reason. The power of the jury to determine its verdict, free and untrammelled, is supreme. No Court can dictate a verdict. The evidence could not be 'clear and manifest' for it did not appear so to the jury. ***Acquittal by jury is absolute.***"⁷⁸

Bushell was released on habeas corpus - the first such writ issued by the Court of Common Pleas. And since the Quaker congregation had been meeting in an orderly fashion, the jury also established the right of peaceful assembly and freedom of speech. And, ***by its courageous stand it demonstrated that one of the strongest powers in government is in the jury room.***

⁷⁸ The jury is empowered to judge, not only the guilt or innocence of the accused, but also to judge the validity of the law under the circumstances. For example, a jury may find that speeding in your car is justified when rushing your injured and severely bleeding child to a Hospital Emergency Room. It was American Juries that overturned the Volstead Act. You have **all the power**, exercise it!

Up until Bushell's case, as it later became known, punishment of jurors for returning verdicts manifestly against the evidence was a common occurrence. Such conduct was authorized by statute, such as 26 Hen. VIII. C.4 (1534), and was not without precedent.

For example, the London jurors who acquitted Sir Nicholas Throckmartin in 1554 of high treason were fined five hundred pounds (a fortune in those days) each and sent to prison.

The reasoning of Bushell's case has been precedent for our Republic since its inception. State of Georgia v Brailsford, 3 Dallas 1 (1794).

HOW JURY TRIAL ORIGINATED

Prior to the introduction of the jury system private cases, such as when a private person brought a criminal charge against another, was trial by battle. It was deadly. If the defeated defendant was not slain outright he was immediately hanged on the gallows which stood ready. Civil cases were fought by "champions" from each side. When the government was involved, trial by ordeal, such as hot iron, cold water, etc. was the prevailing practice. In the 16th century, placing a board on a man's chest and then piling rocks on it until he either confessed or suffocated was a particularly effective method. This was finally abolished in 1772.

Today prosecutors merely keep adding more charges until a criminal defendant confesses or decides to spend the rest of his life in prison.

Trial by ordeal came to a temporary screeching halt in England in 1215 a.d. when Pope Innocent III forbade his clergy from performing any religious ceremonies or connections with ordeals.

In 1219 Henry III then sent out a writ to his judges that they could proceed entirely by suspicion. Eventually the judges themselves came up with the idea of trial by jury. Which people at the time recognized as merely another form of ordeal. **No one at the time expected members of a jury to be any more rational than hot iron or cold water.**

TODAY'S JURY

Today's jury is no more rational than its predecessor, but for different reasons.

After John Gotti's 1992 federal trial, two of the jurors came forward and informed both the court and the news media that they had been told, "vote guilty or the government will retaliate against you."

They could only have been told that by another juror. Anyone else would have to explain himself to the news media for jury tampering.

All federal and state prosecutors are aware of, and most participate in, this type of jury tampering. It's a procedure known to those "on the inside" as "the Judas trick." It works like this:

Almost all juries will contain someone who can be "gotten to" by the prosecutor. ***Federal and state employees*** are particularly susceptible to pressure from their superiors, who in turn are susceptible to pressure from "the government" (federal or state).

That is, *almost all federal and state trial juries will have a "Judas" planted in them who is "in the prosecutor's pocket" and whose sole function is to hammer, sway, or cajole the other 11 jurors into a guilty verdict.* A Horatio is a rarity. *Ten or eleven jurors of such weak moral character and low intelligence that they will convict despite perjury, bribed witnesses, little or no evidence, and a judge biased in favor of the prosecution, are almost a certainty.*

As the 19th century proverb goes, "many a poor wretch has been hanged because the jury was in a hurry to get home to supper."

How do you cope with such obviously criminal behavior on the part of those paid and sworn to uphold and enforce the law? There are several ways.

The first, and most obvious, is to buy extra copies of this book and see that the information disseminated herein is crammed down the throat of every person you know who will hold still for it. An ounce of prevention is worth a pound of cure. My

publisher will appreciate it, I will hold you in high esteem for your efforts, and my agent will probably flip-out (an avalanche of sales allows him to negotiate a fat advance for a sequel and, of course, skim a healthy agent's fee). Only in America!!

Second, be aware of the case law concerning jury procedure and the judge's instruction so that you can "set the record" for appeal and eventually wriggle loose if you find yourself on the wrong end of a criminal prosecution. The biggest problem you will have is when, at the close of the government's case, the judge tells the jury, "you are here to determine the facts, you must apply the law as I gave it to you."

(The "Judas Trick" is not unknown to the courts. See e.g. *Sizemore v Fletcher*, 921 F.2d 667, 672 (6th Cir. 1990). For a particularly flagrant example, see *U.S. v Widgery*, 636 F.2d 200 (9th Cir. 1980) (male juror blowing kisses and winking at female prosecutor. Federal Judge Scott O. Wright saw nothing wrong with such behavior.)

THE GREAT SANHEDRIN

Unfortunately for this particular institution, it has gotten a lot of bad press down through the centuries. This was the judicial body responsible for the conviction and crucifixion of Jesus Christ. I say "unfortunately" because the institution was not at fault. The people running it were.

Just as today our court system is actually workable, provided we remove a lot of the individuals causing the problems.

The "Great Sanhedrin", or the judges of Israel referred to in the Mosaic Code, had two presiding officers, a religious chamber of 23 priests, a law chamber of 23 scribes, and a popular chamber of 23 elders. It was the duty of the Sanhedrin to defend the accused, and a sentence, without such a defense, was invalid. This "defense" or "shield" function is today supposed to be found in our modern 23-member grand jury, addressed in the following chapter.

23 x 3 and 2 presiding officers makes 71, the number of books that we are to be judged by (see the chapter on the Mosaic Code) in the Bible. 71 is the number given by the Arab scholar Ibn Khaldun in his 1377 A.D. classic, *The*

Muqaddimah. There are only 66 books in the King James version.

In short:

1. **My personal preference would be to be judged by 23 or 71 people who know what they're doing as opposed to the cretinous imbeciles most juries are stuffed with.**
2. Even assuming the present system was the equivalent of a legal guided missile cruiser, it still wouldn't work.

The politicians have stuffed the judge's chairs with mental chimpanzees.

Complaints that juries were packed, bribed, intimidated and partial [that is biased] are nothing new. There was an avalanche of these complaints in the fifteenth century. Concise History of the Common Law, by Plucknett, p. 178.

Nor do our modern politicians have much worse taste in judges than those of former times. The Salem Witchcraft Trials, in which people were hanged for "Covenanting with the Devil," were presided over by judges, not backwards farmers. All the executions took place in 1692.

Thirty-one people were tried for witchcraft in 1693. Twenty-eight were acquitted by juries. **Our modern version of the witchcraft trials, such as "conspiracy", federal gun laws, drug laws, and tax laws will not cease until the people -- not the judges and politicians -- ordain it so** [by and through juries is a good way to begin].

Hopefully those of us in the next century will be able to look back on 1992 as Robert Payne, grand jury foreman who refused to indict Johanna Tyler in 1692, did and inscribe on the documents of this era in a later hand: "The folly of former times."

This concludes the brief extract of Michael H. Brown from his book *The Erwin Rommel School of Law*. There is so much more to be learned within his book and I recommend that you obtain a copy and read it. You cannot have too many arrows in your quiver.

Generally speaking, you cannot be represented by an Attorney and prevail in court. However, I managed to prevail with an Attorney in Federal Court under a criminal charge, but there were a lot of things taking place that would take up too much space to explain and which, I suspect, most people could not, or would not do. I will say that [I was under a Federal indictment for over three years](#). In the end, [the case](#) was dismissed *in the interest of justice*. And wouldn't you know it, there was **no injured party!**

Juries have the power to turn things around

If you are a juror, ask yourself, *who is injured*. For far too long we Americans have been sending people to jail and to prison when no one has been injured. Drug cases come immediately to mind. If it is Government who is named as the *Plaintiff*, then there is no case and no cause for action. There is no case because Government is a corporation, a DEAD PERSON. And a living man or woman of the land **CANNOT** do anything to harm a DEAD PERSON! According to this web site, [Victimless Crime Constitutes 86% of The Federal Prison Population](#). Other sites have similar statistics. This is simply the Government ringing its *bankrupt cash register* by and through **convictions**, which you've already been informed are sold on a securities and exchange.

I think that most rational people don't want to put someone in prison who has not harmed anyone. Ask yourself if you want to be a party *to ringing the Government's bankrupt cash register?* Ask yourself how you would wish yourself or your family to be treated by your fellow man in similar circumstances, because, someday it may well be one that you love that's sitting in the defendant's chair. The Government almost never has a case. For the most part Government only has corporation rules they like to call law, intended to ring the bankrupt cash register.

Nullification of the Volstead Act

And while we are on the subject of *jury nullification*, let us recall the Volstead Act. Also known as the *National Prohibition Act*, it was enacted to carry out the intent of the 18th-Amendment to the Constitution, which established *prohibition* in the United States. *Prohibition?* The act of prohibiting something, in this case, the manufacture, selling or consumption of alcoholic beverages, an

authority that Congress does not have under our organic Constitution. And so stills were smashed, many people arrested, convicted, and sent to prison for making, transporting, selling, and/or consuming alcoholic beverages. **And just like making drugs illegal**, the money to be made in the making, selling and distribution of alcoholic beverages brought *organized crime syndicates* with it. With big money to be made on an illegal substance that people wanted, a lot of murdering began to take place, along with bribing of police, politicians and judges, just like today with illegal drugs. Enacted on January 16, 1919, the Volstead Act ushered in the roaring twenties.

But, in this case, the people eventually became wise to Government corruption **and Leadership overstepping their authority**, and juries began to **quit convicting** people accused of crimes related to the making, transporting, selling and consumption of alcoholic beverages. Thus, **the juries of the United States** stopped this Government corruption and Leadership overreach. **As a result of American Juries**, on December 5, 1933, the Eighteenth Amendment to the Constitution was repealed by the 21st-Amendment. What is important to see here is that if Leadership wants to correct their wrongs, they certainly have the power too un-do the **un-constitutional** (read *unlawful*) wrongs and legislation they have created.

The Privilege Against Self-Incrimination

This is a very important topic, let's take a look at what Federal Judge James Alger Fee had to say:

"The privilege against self-incrimination is neither accorded to the passive resistant, nor to the person who is ignorant of his rights, nor to one indifferent thereto. It is a FIGHTING clause. Its benefits can be retained only by sustained COMBAT. It cannot be claimed by attorney or solicitor. It is valid **only when** insisted upon by a BELLIGERENT claimant in person." *McAlister vs. Henkel*, 201 U.S. 90, 26 S.Ct. 385, 50 L. Ed. 671; *Commonwealth vs. Shaw*, 4 Cush. 594, 50 Am.Dec. 813; *Orum vs. State*, 38 Ohio App. 171, 175 N.E. 876. "The one who is persuaded by honeyed words or moral suasion to testify or produce documents rather than make a last ditch stand, simply loses the protection. . . . **He must refuse to answer or produce, and test the matter in contempt**

proceedings, or by habeas corpus."

Wow, that's powerful. What Judge Fee is saying, is that if one is to secure his rights he must be a *belligerent claimant in person*. Now, that does not mean you should be caustic and/or use foul language. It simply means that you stand your ground. If, in your defense, you want to bring up issues, information, or evidence the Judge is opposed to the court hearing and he tells you that you may not bring up whatever, you do not give up, you continue to bring up the issue. If he threatens you with contempt, you tell the Judge you understand but you are not in court of your own will and this is part of your defense and you do not give up your right to present *your defense* as you see fit. Remember, all authority the corporation has over your life is by virtue of contract or criminal violence. The goal is to expose their presumed contract as a fraud, and the information immediately following may be of help in that regard.

The Six Elements of a Valid Contract

It all hinges on a contract between you and Government. Do they have a contract with your signature? If so, does the contract meet all six elements of a valid contract? Here are those six elements:

1. Offer by a person qualified to make the contract.
2. Acceptance by party qualified to make and accept the contract.
3. Bargain or agreement and full disclosure and complete understanding by both parties.
4. Consideration given.
5. Must have the element of time to make the contract lawful.
6. Both parties must be sui juris; that is, of lawful age, usually 21 years old. –

Law of Contracts by John Calamari and Joseph Perillo

Item #3 is of special importance. For example, if Government was to say that your application and acceptance of a Social Security Account is such a contract that subjects you to law of THE UNITED STATES, INC. (the British owned corporation), how would you respond?

Well, let's ask some questions and you answer them;

1. Did you know that you were contracting with a foreign corporation acting in the capacity of *defacto*⁷⁹ Government, or did you think you were participating in a program of *de-jure*⁸⁰ Government?
2. Did you know that you would be subjecting yourself to a body of corporate law / rules, or foreign law?
3. Were you shown the full body of law / rules to which you would be subjecting yourself?]Full Disclosure]
4. Did you know that you were contracting with a British owned corporation.
5. Did you know that you would be declaring your citizenship to be in a jurisdiction foreign to the republic of these united States of America?
6. Did you know which "United States" was being referenced?

If not, it sounds like this alleged contract may have been lacking **full disclosure**. If so this contract is null and void ab initio (Latin for: *from the beginning*). And it is this way for almost all contracts with Government. If they were to fully disclose the elements of the contract, they probably could not get anyone to contract with them. This is also why Leadership says: "*Ignorance of the law is no excuse.*"

7. Did you receive a copy of the contract with a signature by the other party? [If not it sounds like no contract was made.]
8. Were you old enough at the time to have made a contract? [Usually 18 years of age or older. If not, it appears that they do not have a valid contract.]

⁷⁹ defacto. In reality. Actually.

⁸⁰ de jure. law : based on or according to the law

9. What was the consideration given by the other party, versus the consideration you provided? In other words was the contract conscionable or ethical?

A Sound Principle

“It is, we think, a sound principle, that when a government becomes a partner in any trading company, it divests itself, so far as concerns the transactions of that company, of its sovereign character, and takes that of a private citizen. Instead of communicating to the company its privileges and its prerogatives, it [government] descends to a level with those with whom it associates itself, and takes the character which belongs to it associates, and to the business which is to be transacted.” – Bank of United States v. Planters' Bank of Georgia, 22 U.S. 904 (Wheat 904)

Here we see that when Government enters into commerce, it loses its sovereignty, taking on the character of a mere private citizen. In short, Government should be viewed as Walmart with guns.

“As a member of a corporation, a government never exercises its sovereignty. It acts merely as a corporator, and exercises no other power in the management of the affairs of the corporation, than are expressly given by the incorporating act.” – Bank of United States v. Planters' Bank of Georgia, 22 U.S. 904 (Wheat 904)

Because Government is *commercial*, and because it descends to the status of a *mere private person* when entering into commercial relations with its citizens, **it must have a CONTRACT upon which to enforce its demands!!!** Government **IS** a corporation, a commercial, for profit, publically traded entity. Because it is a *for profit* business corporation, this explains why Government is so reluctant to discipline or charge their police officers when they commit crimes themselves. To do so exposes Government to civil liability for the actions of their *commercial* agents (police). Further, Government depends on these *enforcers of commercial law*, called *Police or Compliance Officers*, to ring the *bankrupt cash-register*. We have already established that all these *private corporations* that we call Government are involved in a *conflict of interest* in protecting their profits rather than meeting the fiduciary responsibility they have to the people they are SUPPOSED to represent and serve!

Therefore, when a policeman shoots a citizen, the whole of Government, employing the Policeman, generally closes ranks and protects the police officer in order to protect their pocket-book. The actions of Government have nothing to do with JUSTICE and everything to do with ringing the *bankrupt cash-register* and acquiring money! When you see the words, To Protect and Serve on the side of a Police car, you will know they are PROTECTING AND SERVING THE BANKRUPTCY CREATED BY LEADERSHIP!

And this is exactly what took place when Federal Agent Lon Horiuchi shot Vicki Weaver in the face at Bonners Ferry Idaho (Ruby Ridge). Vicki Weaver, a young mother, was standing in the doorway to her home, unarmed, representing a threat to **nobody**, holding her 10-month-old daughter in her arms when FBI sniper Lon Horiuchi shot her in the face with a snipers rifle. The bullet ripped off her jaw and severed her carotid artery. Vicki's infant was bathed in her mothers blood and it was reported that her screams lasted for about 15 seconds before she was dead. If any ordinary American citizen / Citizen had done such a thing, they would have been tried, convicted and sent to prison for life or put to death. **Lon Horiuchi was promoted.** So much for being equal in the eyes of the law. But we don't believe in conspiracies, do we? For those who don't believe in Government Conspiracies, explain how so much knowledge and information could fail to be taught in public schools. Do we even begin to realize how many people in various departments of Government would have to agree not to prosecute Horiuchi? It just boggles the mind that any intelligent individual could think that there are not conspiracies within Government and its Leadership!

Vicki was unarmed, posed a threat to nobody and had harmed nobody. Therefore, I care not if this shooting were accidental, it is still negligent homicide. But things did not fare as well for Government and Horiuchi in *civil court*. Although **Government Officials refused to admit any wrong-doing**, they did agree to a 3.1-million dollar settlement in the *wrongful-death* suit filed by the Weaver family before the case could go to a jury for decision.

That, in and of itself, is admission of guilt. Yet, no one in Government was charged and prosecuted, and no one lost their Government job. That is a clear

signal to Government agents, that you may murder whomever you might, and Leadership will protect and reward you! Leadership is not overly concerned for they have a million-dollar life insurance policy on any 14th-Amendment citizen that might be murdered by a Government agent. **Generally speaking, killing Americans is a money maker for Government!**

Demonstrations Are Opportunities for Government Violence

There are those who ask, *where's the outrage?* Well the *outrage* is out-there, simmering, but there is always a risk in demonstrating. Demonstrations have been shown to be opportunities for elements of the Government to insert their own agents into demonstrations in order to do something violent from what appears to be the *demonstrating crowd*. This then gives the Police cause and reason to respond violently. However, that is not to say that people in opposition to the criminal behavior of Government and Leadership should not act provocatively. Probably one of the most provocative things an individual can do is to share information on the criminality of Government. The single most powerful tool available, to end criminality in Government, **is knowledge**. Just think what knowledgeable people on juries throughout this country could do. It's why Leadership works so hard to keep us ignorant!

Controlling What People Think

To control what people think the *Government's misinformation and deception-machine* will go into overtime. For example, if you're old enough, you might remember the whole of Government Leadership parroting *weapons of mass destruction* in regards to Iraq's Leader, Saddam Hussein. It was this *orchestrated lie* that psychologically profiled Americans to support a war with Iraq. And for no other reason than to steal and control Iraq's oil resources.

"In a totalitarian state, it doesn't matter what people think, since the government can control people by force using a bludgeon. But when you can't control people by force, you have to control what people think, and the standard way to do this is via propaganda (**manufacture of consent, creation of necessary illusions**), marginalizing the general public or reducing them to apathy of some fashion." - Noam Chomsky

Brain Washing the People Into War

"Naturally the common people don't want war: Neither in Russia, nor in England, nor for that matter in Germany. That is understood. But, after all, it is the LEADERS of the country who determine the policy and it is always a simple matter to drag the people along, whether it is a democracy, or a fascist dictatorship, or a parliament, or a communist dictatorship. Voice or no voice, the people can always be brought to the bidding of the leaders. That is easy. All you have to do is TELL THEM THEY ARE BEING ATTACKED, and denounce the peacemakers for lack of patriotism and exposing the country to danger. It works the same in any country."
– Hermann Goering, Adolf Hitler's second in command, speaking during the Nuremberg Trials of Nazi war criminals at the end of World War II.

And this applies to all wars, including the WAR ON TERROR!

"ALL WAR IS DECEPTION" – Sun Tzu

We should not deceive ourselves, our Leadership will engineer any necessary attack on the United States in order to psychologically profile the minds of the American people, it is what they have been doing since at least Pearl Harbor.

Major General Smedley Butler

"I spent 33 years and four months in active military service and during that period *I spent most of my time as a high class muscle man for Big Business, for Wall Street and **the bankers**. In short, I was a racketeer, a gangster for capitalism.* I helped make Mexico and especially Tampico safe for American oil interests in 1914. I helped make Haiti and Cuba a decent place for the National City Bank boys to collect revenues in. I helped in the raping of half a dozen Central America Republics for the benefit of Wall Street. I helped purify Nicaragua for the International Banking House of Brown Brothers in 1902–1912. I brought light to the Dominican Republic for the American sugar interests in 1916. I helped make Honduras right for the American fruit companies in 1903. In China in 1927 I helped see to it that Standard Oil went on its way unmolested. Looking back on it, I might have given Al Capone a few hints. The best he could do was to operate his racket in three districts. I operated on three continents." – Major General Smedley Butler, United States Marine Corp, by his own words, military racketeer and gangster. – See General Butler speak on [video](#). [Return to pg. 33](#)

In 1935, Butler wrote an exposé titled, *War Is a Racket*, which was a condemnation of the *profit motive* behind warfare, **which is still true today**. All of this accomplished with the money we provide to Government Corporations, and it is still going on in Afghanistan, Iraq, Syria, Lybia and other places. **Currently, Leadership seems to have its cross-hairs on Iran, Syria, North Korea, Russia and has been provoking China in what appears to be an all-out-attempt to bring on World War III.** War is big business and a big diversion/distraction of our thoughts, that is all it is to the Creditor (invisible leadership) and (visible) Leadership of the United States.

General Butler is an interesting source of information, and was not afraid to call it as he saw it. Probably one of the more interesting events he had to relate was related to [an attempt to overthrow the Government of the United States](#) and reduce it to a *Police State* as is now happening.

A Planned Overthrow of the U.S. Government in 1934

In 1934, corporate conspirators (Banking Elite and their associates), who had previously acquired General Butler's help in many countries by and through their control over *visible Leadership*, now sought to involve General Butler in a treasonous plan. The plan was to form an organization (read army) of former veterans to use as a threat to the government. But the corporate elite picked the wrong man. Butler, in his own words, was "*fed up with being a gangster for capitalism.*" Testifying before Congress, Butler had this to say:

"I appeared before the congressional committee, the highest representation of the American people, under subpoena, to tell of what I knew about activities **which I believe might lead to an attempt to set up a fascist dictatorship**. The upshot of the whole thing was that I was to lead an organization of 500,000 [former military] men, which would be able to take over the functions of government." –
Congressional Testimony of General Butler

The investigating congressional committee **found** evidence of a plot to overthrow President Franklin Roosevelt, which is treason. Did the Department of Justice knock itself out to pursue and prosecute the corporate culprits? According to Butler, the conspiracy included representatives of some of

America's top corporations, including J. P. Morgan (one of the *Banking Elite*), DuPont & Goodyear Tire (Banking Elite associates). The answer to the question is a resounding **NO**, the DOJ did not pursue prosecution of anyone involved in this treasonous plan. And that is evidence of the Control that the *invisible Leadership* has over *visible Leadership*, which masquerades as *our Government*, but it is *the Banking Elite's Government*, not ours. This is in our face evidence of the control that the Banking Elite exercise over U.S. Leadership. But we don't believe in conspiracies, do we?

R12 & DuPont

It might be interesting to know that DuPont, besides supplying Government with explosives, held the patent on R12, the best and most efficient refrigerant to date, and when the patent was about to expire, which would allow other companies to produce R12 without paying royalties to DuPont, President George H. W. Bush, who received considerable financial support from DuPont, through Executive Order, outlawed *chlorofluorocarbons*, which specifically targeted R12. But, as matters would have it, DuPont held the patent on the only viable replacement refrigerant, thus, this insider [Dupont] received their reward. And because the replacement refrigerant is not as efficient as R12, the people of the United States pay higher electrical bills for their refrigeration, whether it is a refrigerator, freezer or home cooling system! But we don't believe in conspiracies.

As Chief Executive Officers of *today's* multinational corporations know, it is no longer necessary for corporations to plan and implement a coup in order to dominate government, because today's corporations have become *global* or *multinational*. In addition to that, because Government is *publically traded for profit*, corporations are able to invest in Government. U.S. Governments no longer have control of the giant corporations.

A Little History on Corporations

Today, the "corporation" has become the most dominate institution in American Society but how much do we understand about the basics of its purpose? The corporation is one type of business ownership and in the early history of America, corporations were given a narrow *legal mandate*, for

example, building a bridge. And when the purpose for the corporation's existence was no longer present, building a bridge in this example, the corporation was dissolved and its life was over.

Therefore, in the early American landscape corporations were chartered for a specific function or purpose. In their creation there were stipulations in their government granted charter as to how long they could operate, the amount of capitalization needed to complete the task for which the corporation was being created and what the corporation could do. At this early time, a corporation could not own another corporation, nor could they own property. In its early history the shareholders were liable for the actions of the corporations, and although that is still true today, it is on a limited scale. In the beginning, in both law and culture, the privilege of corporate status was a **gift** *from the people* to serve the public good and provide an opportunity for some to profit from the undertaking.

MORE

In 1712, Thomas Newcomen invented a steam driven pump for miners. Instead of carrying buckets of water out of the mine, the pump would remove the water. Miners could then mine **more** coal. The operative word in the world of business and corporations is **MORE**. More coal per man hour, more iron-ore per man hour, more steel production per man hour, more textiles per man hour, more automobiles per man hour, more electronic chips per man hour, more gizmo's per man hour. More, more, more. So much so that we now measure the productivity of our workforce in seconds to four decimal places. In the little town of Willows, California, the postmen who deliver the mail are now timed on each delivery.

It's like being constantly under a microscope. If you are now 38-years-old and your productivity has dropped from 5-gizmo's-a-second down to 4.93-gizmo's-per-second, it is probably time that a 20-year-old was brought in to replace you. In short, you are viewed as a machine whose productivity has dropped off, perhaps due to wear and tear. Which brings us to 14th-Amendment Enfranchisement.

Enfranchisement

When the 14th amendment to the United States Constitution passed in 1868, its alleged intent was to give citizenship and equal rights to the black people who had previously been slaves and property. The language of this amendment provided that no State can deprive any **person** of life, liberty or property without due process of law. As a fact, 14th-Amendment citizens (lowercase “c”) are *enfranchised*⁸¹. This amendment’s alleged intent was to prevent the states from taking life, liberty or property from black people as was so often the practice. In reality, it paved the way for the **taking** of *life, liberty* and *property* from the whole of the people of THE UNITED STATES, INC., with some notable exceptions. And those exceptions would be those wise enough not to enter into contracts with the British owned corporation doing business as THE UNITED STATES, INC.

Strangely, the major change following the passage of the 14th amendment mostly applied to corporations. You see, in 1862 Congress redefined the word “person” to mean “corporation.” Therefore, when you read the “law” and see the word “person”, it is a reference to a corporation, but because the American people are educated in Public Schools, they do not know that this travesty⁸² of language exists.

Therefore, Corporations came into court with their lawyers, who are very clever, and they essentially said, ‘Oh, you cannot deprive a person of life, liberty or property? Well, **WE** [the corporation] **ARE A PERSON.**’ And so corporations were granted the status of “person”. Probably an offshoot of making the 14th-Amendment citizen (lowercase “c”) a *Corporate Franchise*.

Between the passage of the 14th amendment in 1868 and 1910, there were 307 cases brought before the courts under provisions of the 14th-Amendment. Of these, 288 cases were brought on behalf of corporations and only 19 cases

⁸¹ “Enfranchisement. The act of making free (as from slavery); giving a *franchise* or *freedom* to; investiture with privileges or capacities of freedom or municipal or political liberty. Conferring the privileges of voting on classes of *persons* who have not previously possessed such.” – Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition; Note: all United States citizens are enfranchised, and therefore, operate only under *privilege* or *civil rights*, not *unalienable rights*.

⁸² travesty. (pl. travesties) An absurd or grotesque misrepresentation.

were brought on behalf of black Americans. So the corporation, as a “legal fiction” became a *person* with essentially the same rights and privileges possessed by the 14th-Amendment citizens (lowercase “c”).

Unlimited Life

When attorney’s acquired *person status* for corporations, they created a *person* with an infinite life, who can live on and on and on, acquiring property, wealth and dominant control forever. Obviously a very unfair and inequitable advantage over living men and women, but, Leadership is not representing the living men and women of America, they are representing the Banking Elite, what Dave of the [X22 Report](#) refers to as the *central bankers*. And this is currently the case here in the United States, created and fostered by our Leadership, **the best Leadership that money can buy**. The same Leadership who receives megabuck campaign contributions from the corporations, and this does not cover the under the table contributions.

More Clearfield Cites

The cites and references below come from cases referenced in the Clearfield decision (318 U.S. 363).

“It was conceded in the argument that when the United States become parties to commercial paper, they incur all the responsibilities of private persons under the same circumstances. This is in accordance with the decisions of this Court. The Floyd Acceptances, 7 Wall. 557; United States v. Bank of Metropolis, 15 Pet. 377.” – Cooke v. United States, 91 U. S. 389

Here we see a reference to *commercial paper*. That might not ring a bell with some readers. It is a reference to *Federal Reserve Notes* and *checks*. Both are *commercial paper*. So, what the Supreme Court is saying is that when Government deals in *private commercial paper* (Federal Reserve Notes & Checks), it loses its *sovereignty status*, becoming no different than a *private person*. Do you know any private person who can compel you to pay a fee to re-roof your home, or to build a house? Then where does Government get the authority? Leadership wants to charge you considerable fees by *giving you permission* to build your house, and then raise the taxes on your property after

having done so. All this money coming in and they didn't provide anything. And it doesn't make any difference if you are renting. The owner of the home from who you are renting had to pay and continues to pay, thus, your rent payment contains this property tax fee that Government collects from your landlord. And its all accomplished under contract, albeit, fraudulent in nature.

“Still a government may suffer loss through the negligence of its officers. If it comes down from its position of sovereignty, and enters the domain of commerce, it submits itself to the same laws that govern individuals there.” – *Cooke v. United States*, 91 U. S. 389

The Strawman

Having read this far, you will remember that you were converted into a *Trust and Transmitting Utility* (a *legal fiction*) when you joined Social Security. The individual named on your Social Security card has an all capital-letter version of your name. But, that is not you, if you cannot quite recall, you may need to go back and review. In short, this all capital letter individual is referred to as *your strawman*. And it is this *strawman* (a *legal fiction*) that Government can interact with. The trick has been to convince the people that they are this *all capital letter strawman*. And the only relationship that Government can have with this *strawman* is *commercial*. Therefore, Government **has** entered the domain of commerce and come down from its position of sovereignty. As said before, Government is Walmart with guns. It is a *commercial enterprise* and has all the duties and responsibilities of a private person in this realm.

Powers and Authorities Conferred on Government

Any power or authority claimed by Government is one that has been conferred by, *we the people* and we have already covered that. But there are some very important considerations to comprehend in the conferring of any *lawful powers* or *authorities* upon Government. We begin by recalling that we are all *equal in the eyes of the law*. Meaning that the *Sovereign people* of these united States of America all have the same *powers* and *authorities* to confer. With this knowledge, the most important aspect we need to comprehend is that we cannot confer a *power* or *authority* that we do not have or possess.

For example, if I do not have the *lawful power* or *authority* to use the threat of violence or actual violence if necessary, to go into your wallet, take out a \$100 and give it to whomever I feel is needy, then, I cannot confer such a *power* or *authority* upon Government. **And that's why they need a contract!**

What we have been doing is foolishly entering into contract relations with Government, and then whining when this criminal abuses us. But, we need to remember that such contracts do not meet the six elements of a valid contract and are null and void ab initio (from the beginning). If need be, go back and re-visit the section on valid contracts.

Corporate Government, Federal, State, County, or City, have no authority over *a living man or woman of the land who bleeds* (*bleeding* is evidence of life). They are all corporations, and they are all a DEAD PERSON. There is nothing that *a living man or woman of the land* can do to harm a DEAD PERSON. Know who you are, and know who they are!

Lawful vs. Legal

“Lawful” is a term used with Law, and as we have learned, “LAW” is a reference to the *common law*. Statutes from *Resolutions*, as we have learned, are NOT law, they are *corporation rules*. And all *Statutes*, since the formation of the corporate United States in 1871, are from *Resolutions*. Since they are not law, they are adjudicated commercially, under Contract. Therefore, the term “legal” is something permitted under *Corporate Government* rules. And the term “lawful” is something permitted in the eyes of God, remembering that the *common law* is biblical law applied. Therefore, what is “legal” may well **NOT** be “lawful.” Government will often use the phrase, “and other *offenses*” rather than, “and other *crimes*.” That’s because there are no *crimes* in the Uniform Commercial Code, only (contract) *offenses*. That doesn’t mean that some of the “offenses” are not crimes under the *common law*, murder being an example. But “murder” is a *commercial offense* under *corporation rules*. That’s why you can attach *special circumstance*, or *hate crime status* to an *offense*.

Unalienable Rights vs. Civil Rights

Unalienable Rights come from God and may not be aliened (see footnote 41). However, they may be contracted aside. Civil Rights, on the other hand, come from Government Leadership, and may be altered or taken away at any time. And, Civil Rights may also be contracted aside.

Not Everyone in Government is Our Enemy

It's true. Many clerks and low level employees can, and will, help you if you treat them kindly. They may be putting themselves at risk to do so, therefore, keep it low-key. Ask them questions, most of the time you'll get answers. Treat them well and you may receive help you didn't expect.

United States Prison Population

One of the ways to measure the success/failure of Government Leadership is to compare prison population statistics. Where is the United States in relation to other "civilized" countries.

Here is a sample listing of countries and the number of prisoners per 100,000 population.

- | | |
|--------------------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. Seychelles - 799 | 35. South Africa - 292 |
| 2. <u>United States</u> - 698 | 36. Iran - 290 |
| 6. Cuba - 510 | 45. Mongolia - 264 |
| 7. Rwanda - 492 | 49. Columbia - 244 |
| 8. El Salvador - 489 | 63. Mexico - 212 |
| 10. Thailand - 466 | 96. Vietnam - 154 |
| 12. Russian Federation - 446 | 190. Syria - 60 |
| 16. Panama - 392 | |
| 19. Bahamas - 363 | |
| 33. Bahrain & Brazil - 301 | |

These numbers alone should tell the individual how well Leadership is managing this country. The only country ahead of the United States in number of prisoners per 100,000 people, is Seychelles. And Seychelles is not

even a postage stamp on the map. But it gives us an idea of the competence and true nature of Leadership of the United States. Every country that United States Leadership demonizes, including the two current favorites, Iran and Syria, as well as an old nemesis, Vietnam, all have stellar Leadership compared to the United States. Virtually everyone is better than United States Leadership. **We need to comprehend that we don't have the best, we have the best that money can buy!** And *bought and paid for* is what our Leadership is!

Our Leadership has mismanaged the most prosperous country, the world has ever known, into *economic collapse*. Given that the United States is already circling the bowl, Leadership should probably be given more power and authority to finish the FLUSH! It's probably time to start another war, and Leadership is certainly working on it! Either that, or the engineering of another ***domestic tragedy*** bigger than September 11, 2001.

Once the individual can wrap his mind around the fact that there is no limit to the treachery to which Leadership will go in order to psychologically profile (brainwash) the minds of the American people, then he will begin to see the potential hand of Government (Leadership) in every *domestic tragedy and inequity*. Has anyone noticed the increase in tragic shootings taking place in schools and other places since Obama became President? And after each one, an overt attempt to implement more and more stringent gun control measures? Consider this:

“In that same timeframe, the number of gun massacres that have allegedly taken place on American soil has skyrocketed, from an average of three per year in 1966 compared to about 16 in the first six months of 2016. That translates into 200 people, who have become victims of gun violence only halfway through 2016—all under Obama's watch.” – <http://americanfreepress.net/mass-shootings-skyrocket-under-obama/>

And while we are on the issue of GUN CONTROL...

Gun Control

It is not difficult to analyze the issue of **gun-control**. Ask yourself this question: *If some deranged, demented individual drove his Oldsmobile through a school fence and mowed down 25-children, killing 18 of them, would we be facing a Leadership and mainstream misleadia clamor demanding the banning of Oldsmobile ownership or cars in general?* **NO, of course not!**

And why is that? It is because Oldsmobiles and cars in general do not pose a threat to your total enslavement by Leadership, **GUNS DO!** In the events of nine-eleven (9-11) as well as the number of mass shootings we have already seen how incapable Leadership is at protecting us. Since I was born in 1946, the United States has become more and more and more dangerous. Thank you Leadership!!! And your enslavement is what that's all about. If Oldsmobiles ever pose a threat to your total enslavement, then expect Oldsmobile ownership control!

In [APPENDIX B](#), Bill Whittle makes a great case on the issue of gun control. Near the end of his presentation Bill has this to say:

“America’s overall average of 4.7 [gun deaths per 100,000 people] is as low as it is because of places like Plano, Texas, with a murder rate of 0.4 [per 100,000]. Now, having been to Plano, Texas, several times, I can tell you with confidence that virtually **every home** in Plano, Texas, has an entire arsenal of AR-15 assault rifles, semi-automatic shotguns, 30.06 hunting rifles, they’ve got 45's, 357's, 38's, they got 9 millimeters, they have an assortment of 22's for the kids to practice with. Not to mention every specie of tomahawk, Bowie knife, hunting knife, jack knife, bayonet, switch-blade, they got pointy rocks, they got sharp sticks. The murder rate in **GUN-NUT-CENTRAL** is 0.4 per 100,000. If the United States of America, as a nation, had the same **murder rate as Plano, Texas**, we would NOT be 111 out of 218, we’d be 211 out of 218, well below Switzerland at 0.6, half of Germany, Spain and Denmark at 0.8, and well below half of New Zealand, the Netherlands, Austria, Italy, France and Australia.

“MAYBE IT’S NOT THE GUNS! MAYBE – IT’S THE PEOPLE HOLDING THE GUNS!”

And who is responsible for the molding of the minds of those **holding the guns** in the most murderous cities of the United States? Who is the **criminal role model** in THE UNITED STATES, INC.? Who engages in lies and war crimes that result in the deaths of millions of human beings?

Regarding the recent rash of **school shootings**, I think it would be wise to read **Transformation of America** and see how far advanced the United States Government has become in the field of **mind control** and how far they have descended into criminality. Once you comprehend the ability of Government to control the mind of an individual, all school-shootings and similar anomalies will come into question.

Our Name

166 bookmark

I cannot over-emphasize the importance of spelling our names correctly, especially on legal documents. Improper capitalization, or italics, can change our status in court. It was only with the recent posting of information on the Web that listing of status associated with various spellings of our name informed us of the differences. And those differences are profound. To view the list as I found it, goto [APPENDIX C](#). Generally speaking the name of a living man of the land with all his natural rights is spelled as follows:

john-quincy: adams

The “dash” joins your Christian name, you own this. The colon separates the family name (or surname), which is owned by the family, not you, from your Christian name. No, your Word Processor won’t like this, they’re a product of the corporate world.

Assassination of President Kennedy

This is relative to this construction for one reason. A few months before his assassination, President Kennedy issued an Executive Order to begin the printing of *Treasury Notes* as a replacement for *Federal Reserve Notes*. This would have begun the removal of the enslaving stranglehold the Bankers had on the nation and the people of the nation by eliminating the use of the *privately owned Federal Reserve Note*. But then Kennedy was allegedly

assassinated by one Lee Harvey Oswald. I said “allegedly” for good reason, those interested in such matters might wish to read, [Sui Juris, Pardon me but... #2](#).

Murder of Louis T. McFadden

The assassination of President Kennedy dove-tails with the murder of Congressman McFadden. In 1932, Congressman Louis T. McFadden, addressing Congress, had this to say about the Banking Elite:



Mr. Chairman, we have, in this country, one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks, hereinafter called the Fed. The Fed has cheated the Government of these United States and the people of the United States out of enough money to pay the Nation's debt. The depredations and iniquities of the Fed has cost enough money to pay the National debt several times over... They are not government institutions. They are private monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign and domestic swindlers; rich and predatory moneylenders.

In May of 1933, on the floor of the House of Representatives, Congressman McFadden brought impeachment charges against many of the Federal Reserve Board members, Federal Reserve agents of many States, Comptroller of the currency, and several Secretaries of the United States Treasury, for high crimes including the theft of eighty billion dollars from the United States Government and with committing the same thefts in 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932, 1933, and in the years previous to 1928, amounting to billions of dollars. These charges by Congressman McFadden were remanded to the *judiciary committee* for investigation, a place where these charges were effectively buried and until this day has never been answered. [See Congressional Record pp.4055-4058 May 23, 1933.]

Louis T. McFadden died of poisoning in 1936 after two previous attempts on his life. Another life who crossed swords with the Banking Elite. It has, in my

opinion, happened far too often to be coincidence or chance.

“Reside”

“Reside” is another *word of art* used by the legal system to place you into their corporate jurisdiction, and has meaning far different than most people probably suspect. Generally, we believe that *reside* means where we live, but it means much more. When do you *reside*? You *reside* when you live in a geographic location that is **not** the home of your citizenship. For example, a Frenchman, born in France, comes to California to live. In California he *resides*, because, California is **NOT** the home of his citizenship. If one were a 14th-Amendment citizen (lowercase “c”) living in California, he too would *reside*, because Washington, D.C. is the home of his citizenship.

This is why *we the people* only gave Government the authority to regulate **residents** and *commercial activity*. The trading we engaged in to acquire our food, shelter and other needs are not *commercial activity* until we voluntarily choose to be a 14th-Amendment citizen (lowercase “c”).

Person

The word “person” has already been identified as having been redefined by the Congress of 1862 to mean *corporation*. Here is the legal definition of the word “person”.

“Person. In general usage, a human being (i.e. natural person), though by statute term may include labor organizations, partnerships, associations, corporations, legal representatives, trustees in bankruptcy, or receivers. See e.g. National Labor Relations Act, Sec. 2(1), 29 U.S.C.A. sec. 152; Uniform Partnership Act, Sec. 2.

“Scope and delineation of term is necessary for determining those to whom Fourteenth Amendment of Constitution affords protection since this Amendment expressly applies to “person.”

“Aliens. Aliens are “persons” within meaning of Fourteenth Amendment and are thus protected by equal protection clause against discriminatory state action. *Foley v. Connelie*, D.C.N.Y., 419 F.Supp. 889, 891.

"Bankruptcy Code. "Person" includes individual, partnership, and corporation, but not governmental unit. 11 U.S.C.A. Sec. 101

"Commercial law. An individual or organization. U.C.C. § 1-201(30)

"Corporation. A corporation is a "person" within meaning of Fourteenth Amendment equal protections and due process provisions of United States Constitution. Metropolitan Life Ins. Co. V. Ward, Ala., 470 U.S. 869, 105 S.Ct. 1676, 1683, 84 L.Ed.2d 751. The term "persons" in statute relating to conspiracy to commit offense against United States, or to defraud United States, or any agency, includes corporation. Alamo Fence Co. Of Houston v. U.S., C.A.Tex., 240 F.2d 179,181

"In corporate law, "person" includes individual and entity. Rev.Model Bus.Corp.Act, § 1.40.

"Foreign governments. Foreign governments otherwise eligible to sue in U.S. courts are "persons" entitled to bring treble-damage suit for alleged antitrust violations under Clayton Act, section 4. Pfizer, Inc. v. Government of India, C.A.Minn., 550 F.2d 396.

"Illegitimate child. Illegitimate children are "persons" within the meaning of the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment, Levy v. Louisiana, 391 U.S. 68, 88 S.Ct. 1509, 1511, 20 L.Ed.2d. 436; and scope of wrongful death statute, Jordan v. Delta Drilling Co., Wyo., 541 P.2d 39, 48.

"Interested person. Includes heirs, devisees, children, spouses, creditors, beneficiaries and any others having a property right in or claim against a trust estate or the estate of a decedent, ward or protected person which may be affected by the proceeding. It also includes persons having priority for appointment as personal representative, and other fiduciaries representing interested persons. The meaning as it relates to particular persons may vary from time to time and must be determined according to the particular purposes of, and matter involved in, any proceeding. Uniform Probate Code, Sec. 1-210(20).

"Labor unions. Labor unions are "persons" under the Sherman Act and the Clayton Act, Casey v. FTC, CARWASH., 578 F.2d 793,797, and also under Bankruptcy Code, highway and City Freight Drivers, Dockmen and Helpers, Local Union No. 600 v. Gordon Transports, Inc., C.A.Mo., 576 F.2d 1285, 1287.

"Minors. Minors are "persons" under the United States Constitution, possessed of rights that governments must respect. In re Scloft K., 24 C.3d 395, 155 Cal.rptr. 671, 674, 595 P.2d 105.

“Municipalities. Municipalities and other government units are "persons" within the meaning of 42 U.S.C.A. sec 1983. Local government officials sued in the official capacities are "persons" for the purposes of Section 1983 in those cases in which a local government would be suable in its own name. *Monell v. N. Y. City Department of Social Services*, 436 U.S. 658, 98 S.Ct. 2018, 2035, 56 L.Ed.2d 611. See *Color of Law*.

“Definitions of "person" or "persons" covered by antitrust laws includes cities, whether as municipal utility operators suing as plaintiffs seeking damages for antitrust violations or as operators being sued as defendants. *City of Lafayette, La. V. Louisiana Power & Light Co., La.*, 435, U.S. 389, 98 S.Ct. 1123, 1128, 55 L.Ed.2d 364.

“Protected person. One for whom a conservator has been appointed or other protective order has been made. Uniform Probate Code, Sec. 5-103(18).

“Resident Alien. A resident alien is a "person" within the meaning of the due process and equal protection clauses of the Fourteenth Amendment. *C. D. R. Enterprises, Ltd. v. Board of Ed. Of City of New York*, D.C.N.Y. 412 F.Supp. 1164, 1168.

“Unborn Child. Word "person" as used in the Fourteenth Amendment does not include the unborn. *Roe v. Wade*, 410 U.S. 113, 93 S.Ct. 705, 729, 35 L.Ed.2d 147. Unborn child is a "person" for purpose of remedies given for personal injuries, and child may sue after his birth. *Weaks v. Mounter*, 88 Nev. 118, 493 P.2d 1307, 1309. In some jurisdictions a viable fetus is considered a person within the meaning of the state's wrongful death statute, e.g. *Comm. v. Cass*, 392 Mass. 799, 467 N.E.2d 1324. See also *Child*; *Children (Rights of unborn child)*; *Unborn child*; *Viable child*.

“University. A state university is a "person" within meaning of sec 1983. 42 U.S.C.A. Sec. 1983. *Uberoi v. university of Colorado, Colo.*, 713 P.2d 894, 900” – *Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition*

Generally speaking, you do not want to go into court claiming to be a person, nor would you allow yourself to be identified as a person in any legal proceeding. Learn to “object”: “*Objection your honor!*”

I Don’t Have To Tell You “Things Are Bad”

“I don’t have to tell you things are bad. Everybody knows things are bad. A dollar buys a nickel’s worth. Banks are going bust. Shop keepers keep a gun under the counter. Punks are running wild in the street and there’s nobody anywhere that

seems to know what to do, there's no end to it.

"WE KNOW the air is unfit to breath, that our [genetically engineered] food is unfit to eat. We sit watching our T.V. while some local news caster tells us, *'today we had fifteen homicides and 63 violent crimes,'* as if that's the way it's supposed to be.

"We know things are bad, worse than bad. It's crazy, it's like everything, everywhere, is going crazy, so we don't go out anymore. We sit in the house, slowly our world is getting smaller and all we say is, *'please, at least leave us alone in our living room, let me have my toaster, my T. V. and my steel-belted radials and I won't say anything. Just leave us alone.'*

"Well, I'm not going to leave you alone. I WANT YOU TO GET MAD. I don't want you to protest, I don't want you to write to congressmen, because I wouldn't know what to tell you to write. I don't know what to do about the depreciation, the inflation, the Russians, or the crime in the street, all I know is that FIRST, YOU'VE GOT TO GET MAD. You've got to say *'I'm a human being damn-it, my life has value.'*" – http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mBMS_6DGYwk

And perhaps one of the best ways to get MAD is to sit on a jury and find defendants NOT GUILTY when there is no injured party, remembering that Governments are corporations, which are a dead person and cannot be harmed by the living. Stop finding people guilty who don't pay the corporate taxes, fines, fees, levies, demanded by corporate Governments.

Leadership Paranoia

Those Americans who are awake and not into self deception will have noticed the overt paranoia of Leadership. They used the events of September 11, 2001, which had nothing to do with Iraq, as cause and reason to pass *Patriot Acts 1 & 2*, taking away many freedoms and giving government the authority to hold Americans, indefinitely, without charging them with any crime, thus, without a trial. **That's paranoia**, and it comes about because they know they are breaking the law! They want to put identity chips into our bodies so that our whereabouts can be tracked 24-hours a day, seven-days a week. **That's pretty paranoid.** They do not want you to own weapons. The list goes on an

on, but it is clear that Leadership is paranoid. **WHY?** Why is Leadership so paranoid? In short, people become paranoid because they are engaged in doing something that others will view as injurious, criminal, or negligently criminal. Well, what have they done besides the listed items above?

They acted to allow private bankers to take our nation's wealth and economically enslave us. We have evidence of this in the response of the Board of Directors of the New York Federal Reserve Bank to President Herbert Hoover's inquiry. Upon examining the Hoover papers, we find that President Hoover has sent a letter to the Federal Reserve Board of New York asking what might be done about the current crises in banking. The Federal Reserve Board responds by saying:

"Whereas in the opinion of the Board of Directors of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, the continued and increasing withdrawal of currency and gold from the banks of the country has now created a national emergency."

Here is a situation in which the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank is telling the President of the United States that an **EMERGENCY** has been created by the American people withdrawing the gold, THEIR GOLD, gold that they had deposited with the Federal Reserve Bank for ***safe keeping***. This immediately tells us that the Federal Reserve has done something with the gold, and it is no longer available to return to the owners. This is theft, a crime.

Now, who created this *Central Bank* called the Federal Reserve Bank? Congress did. Leadership defaulted on the DEBT in 1909 that they owed the Bankers going back to the Civil War, and asked for more time to pay the DEBT. Time was granted but with stipulations, and one stipulation was the creation of a Central Bank, the ***privately owned*** Federal Reserve Bank. By including the word "FEDERAL" in the name, it led the American people to believe that it was of the Federal Government when it was not. It is not any more FEDERAL GOVERNMENT than is Federal Express, which is also privately owned.

Therefore, Congress is the creator of the thief who, by 1933, had stolen the gold of the American people. So, what did Leadership do to mitigate this problem?

Well, with the election of President Franklin Roosevelt, the EMERGENCY Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933 was passed, just 5-days after Roosevelt was inaugurated. Obviously, with passage that quickly, the FIX was in. And this act contained the exact language of the Federal Reserve Bank Board's response to President Hoover. In short, it contained the language of the Trading with the Enemy Act of October 6, 1917. And as we learned previously, this Act identified the United States citizen as an enemy of the United States. **Now that's extreme paranoia.** With this identification the military could then be used to protect both criminals, the Federal Reserve Bank and Congress, from the people of THE UNITED STATES, INC. But we're too sophisticated to believe in conspiracies, aren't we?

Every day our freedoms and rights are being assaulted by criminal Leadership. I say criminal Leadership because they are breaking the supreme law of the land, the Constitution. As I update and proof-read this (2017), one of our most treasured rights is being assaulted, the right to freedom of speech. Look at the attack on Alternative News web sites for an example.

BEWARE OF PARANOID LEADERSHIP, THEY ARE DANGEROUS!

Weapon (Gun) Ownership

Why do we think that there were more serious shooting incidents under the Presidential Administration of Barack Obama than all the other Presidents for the period going back to President Reagan?

"Just to give you an example, under Ronald Reagan there were 11 mass shootings in America ... under George W. Bush, 23," he continued. "Listen to this, in the seven years Barack Obama has been president, 162. – **John Whitehead: Mass Shootings Have Shot 'Up the Charts' Under Obama**

In my opinion, and this is an opinion, this is happening and engineered by Leadership to psychologically profile (brainwash) the American people into giving up their weapons voluntarily. To accept restrictions and infringements on their ownership of arms even though the Supreme Law of the Land says:

A well regulated Militia, being necessary to the security of a free State, the right of the people to keep and bear Arms, shall not be infringed. – Constitution for the United States, Amendment II

Shall not be infringed! That seems pretty straight forward, no confusion there. The men who wrote the Constitution obviously did not want the People of the United States to be unarmed and unable to protect themselves from tyrannical Leadership. And the first Ten Amendments to the Constitution are considered part of the organic Constitution because, three states withheld ratification of the Constitution pending the penning and debate on a Bill of Rights, which is an alternative name for the first Ten Amendments to the Constitution.

Let's examine an event:

“A truck plowed into pedestrians during Bastille Day celebrations in the popular French seaside city of **Nice** Thursday, leaving at least 80 people dead in what the nation's president called ‘obviously a terrorist attack.’ ” – [Source](#)

Did this result in a call for limited or restricted ownership of trucks? NO, it did not. Being redundant: Suppose a deranged and mentally ill individual drove their Oldsmobile through a school fence and into a crowd of playing children, killing 23 and injuring 47 more here in the United States. Would we hear calls to limit the ownership of Oldsmobile's or car's in general? **No, we would not!!** Why? Because trucks and cars do not pose a threat to those who want control of the lives of every living human being on Earth, and every resource from every location on the face of the Earth! **That's why!**

At this point you have already read about the lies of United States Leadership, and how many millions of people have died. There is a big difference between peaceful protests and violent riots that result in property destruction and potential injury. And it appears that former President Barack Obama was fomenting a nation wide series of protests to protest the election of Donald Trump in May of 2017. He almost certainly did this knowing full well, that these protests will likely become riots, because, most likely, that is what the

protesting participants are being paid to do.

In the 1992 Los Angeles-California riots, **armed** Korean Store Owners protected their shops and stores from looting and excessive damage because Leadership was not able to provide protection. And in this, there is a lesson for all of us. It is, that your personal protection is not up to Government nor Leadership, it is a personal responsibility. And two, you had better have the necessary equipment to protect yourself from whoever attacks you. Government Leadership likes violent riots, it gives them cause to take more freedoms and rights from the American people. You can read more about [Gun Culture U.S.A.](#) by clicking this link. {Weapon ownership return from [Gun Culture U.S.A.](#) bookmark}

Freedom

Do we want it? Do you want freedom? The very first requirement of freedom is that you must be responsible for yourself. It has been a tactic of Government/Leadership, now for many years, to pass corporation rules that they like to call law, which blocks you from being prosperous and able to care for yourself and your family. By virtue of their corporation rules they call law, they set themselves up as the only hope you have for survival. And they are willing to kill you to prevent you from being able to be prosperous and/or survive without them (Leadership), witness [Waco, Texas on April 19, 1993](#).

So, it's not easy to be free, but yet, if you are going to be free you cannot have Government as a parent. If you do choose to have government as a parent to take care of you, then the parent will make the rules, as it should be. They will subject you to all of their corporate rules (law), by contract. Oh, yes, they need a contract to become your parent and responsible keeper. This is the purpose of the registered Birth Certification, and the Social Security Account, neither of which can be imposed upon the individual because, Government cannot force you to CONTRACT with them.

If they do, the contract is void *ab initio* (from the beginning). You have to volunteer to contract with Government, thus, the reason they control your school curriculum so tightly, making certain you do not comprehend the

obligation created under such contracts. Those that do understand (Judges, Lawyers, Politicians, etc.) are not going to tell you about the ramifications of contracting with Government. How you will be subjecting yourself to a body of corporations rules they like to call law in a foreign jurisdiction, the District of Columbia. Oh yes, Washington, District of Columbia, is not inside the republic of these united States of America, it is outside, a foreign jurisdiction, which you have previously learned is a British owned jurisdiction!

Therefore, if you are going to be free, you have to be responsible for yourself, if you want your children to have freedom, you must **not** get a Government issued/registered Birth Certification, nor Social Security account. If you do, you will change your status from parent of your children to **babysitter**, and you make Government the parent! But, I suppose that will be what some people want, then later cry and whine because the Government parent took the children away from the **babysitter**.

In short and to the point, you can't be stupid and free at the same time. Education is an individual responsibility, **not a Government responsibility!** You must accept the responsibility of becoming educated and knowledgeable despite the Government's best effort to keep you stupid, ignorant and uninformed! Presumably, this is one of the reasons you are reading this construction. In the end it is up to you to decide if you're going to be free, or if you are going to be an economically controlled slave. And Leadership views you as a slave, not as a Sovereign or as a human-being deserving of compassionate-considerate treatment. They have been throwing the bodies of our young men into harms way, war after war for a very long time now, and now Leadership is knocking itself out to start World War III in such a way that they can blame it on someone else or some other country. So, do you want yourself or your children to be canon fodder in yet another **Banker's war** so that the megalomaniacs can dominate the whole of Planet Earth?

Holding Each Other Accountable

No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the militia, when in actual service in time of

war or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation. – Constitution for the United States, Article V.

The presumption is, of course, that you have knowingly contracted, via your registered *Birth Certification* and/or your acquisition of a *Social Security Account*, and set aside all of your rights and Constitutional protections. Well, JOHN ADAMS, did you **knowingly** do that? The Judges all know this, probably many Attorneys. You may have started out wondering how such a monstrous *conspiracy* could exist. One that encompasses the School System, the Courts, Leadership, the Churches, the Corporate Media, virtually all levels of Government. But, ever so slowly the individual begins to realize that everyone's job in Government depends on the perpetuation of this *conspiracy*.

For example, in the [Inslaw Case](#), a case in which Government Leadership intentionally bankrupted the Inslaw Company by a failure to pay the bill and amount owed to Inslaw, a Federal Judge found in favor of Inslaw. This judge was not reappointed to the Federal Court when it came time, a punishment for not supporting *the conspiracy*. Anyone awake can see that **justice** was just thrown out the window by Leadership. But, we're too sophisticated to believe in a conspiracy so monstrous, aren't we? Well, we are if we are engaged in ***self deception***.

Is It Possible that we can pay a fine and avoid prison?

We begin by remembering that the corporation is a "person". And we see that when corporations break the law, even if it results in death as well as property destruction, the corporation does not go to prison, it pays a fine. Is it possible that the same option is available to the 14th-Amendment citizen, a status claimed by the corporation? Since all 14th-Amendment citizens are equal in the eyes of the law, I suspect so. If the 14th-Amendment citizen has enough money, I think he could pay a fine and walk away from a charge of *negligent homicide*, or any other charge, as a free man, same as any other 14th-Amendment corporate citizen.

The Presidency and Congress

Given what we've learned so far it should be clear that it generally doesn't matter who we elect to the Office of President of the United States, a Democrat, a Republican or any other political party. That's because the vote is generally rigged as was clearly outlined and presented in [Votescam](#). In 2016, voting fraud has even reached out to registering voters and counting votes of people who are in the cemetery. Generally speaking, the high-Leadership we elect **WILL** follow the directives of the *invisible Leadership* (the creditor of the United States – Banking Elite), or they will be terminated as was Congressman Louis T. McFadden and President John F. Kennedy in the last century.

Which brings us to Donald Trump, the newly elected President of THE UNITED STATES, INC. Should President Trump begin to end the overt criminality of Government, there will evolve a war between the Banking Elite and the President. Will they assassinate President Trump? Maybe, it's difficult to say. He has hired his own security to protect him, so it may be more difficult to assassinate him. But we can be certain the invisible Leadership will be doing everything they can to block him from being successful if he is not following their dictates and wishes. If he does what invisible Leadership wants, they'll leave him alone, or at least alive and without constant opposition from other political leaders as well as the mainstream misleadia. If these two are in opposition, it will be a fight for control of the minds of the people of the United States. And if the invisible Leadership assassinates Trump, will there be a revolution? It's a question that I ponder because the American people are no longer wholly stupid enough to believe that Lee Harvey Oswald committed Kennedy's assassination by himself. Knowledgeable people no longer believe the story that Oswald got off three world class shots with an Italian Mannlicher Carcano rifle, a *right-handed-bolt-action* internationally known hunk of junk when Oswald was left handed.

The same is true for some of the members of the House of Representatives and the Senate of the United States who refuse to follow the directives of the invisible Leadership. But in the end, we know that the President is just the Chief Executive Officer of a British owned Corporation, doing business as "THE UNITED STATES, Inc.", and Congress is just the *Board of Directors* for the

same British owned Corporation. If we believe there is a difference between the Republicans and Democrats, we are deceiving ourselves! The agenda of the *invisible Leadership* will continue, regardless of which party holds the Office of President, or is dominant in either the House or Senate. Sometimes the agenda may move faster, or may move slower, but it is always going in the direction of SLAVERY and POVERTY for the people of the United States and the world in general. The only hope being that perhaps a rogue President gets into office and manages to stay alive. Is that *Rogue President* Donald Trump? Time will tell.

Bank Accounts

Let's discuss Bank Accounts for a moment. Some may have read about the Government claiming that someone owes them money, and without any *due process* or *court order*, Government takes money out of an individual's bank account. Others have actually experienced this phenomenon. If the Government is not breaking the law, then how is this done. Well, it's complicated but, in short, it's not your bank account, it is the Government's bank account. I know, it's hard to believe, however, you can confirm this by simply doing the following. Get an inexpensive 30X jeweler's loop (a 30-power magnifying glass - a standard magnifying glass **is not** powerful enough, even with the higher power inset), my grandson used his microscope, and looked at the line which you use to sign your check. You will see it's not actually a line, it is micro-print. What you will see, repeated over and over, is authorized signature, not account holder signature. That's because **it is** the Government's bank account and they are *authorizing* you to sign on their account. But, we are much too sophisticated to believe in conspiracies, aren't we? However, there will come a time when the individual begins to realize that they are dealing with the biggest criminal the world has ever seen, because, in this case, the Government, conspiring with the Bankers, is *breaking the law*. They are both involved in committing constructive fraud, via deception.

Chemical Trails

Some of you may have noticed the white cloud that is left behind by some high-flying aircraft. This cloud, which does not dissipate rapidly and will linger for a very long time, is climate and weather altering chemicals . It is **not** to be

confused with a condensation trail, which is relatively short and disappears quite rapidly. Almost undoubtedly, the Weather Control practiced by Leadership is responsible for some of the floods as well as the California drought.

The internet provides considerable reading material on this issue, so I'll not go into any detail here. But there is one comment worthy of making. Government, using their corporation rules, which they like to call law, will put us in prison for stuffing chemicals up our noses, and then they will stuff chemicals up our noses that we don't want! In the end, we are left without the means to bring an action against Government in common-law-court to prevent this invasion of our bodies! Leadership, you are not God and you're not good at it when you try. But, we all know by now that it was never your intent to do anything beneficial for the people of the United States, or this Earth, its all to satisfy your demented lust for control!

United Nations

The United Nations is the creation of the *Banking Elite* (Banksters) generally serving the interests of United States Leadership for the purpose of implementing their dominant control over the entire Earth. This is the second attempt by the Banking Elite to establish world domination via such an institution, the first attempt was known as The League of Nations. The goal is to place a **NON-ELECTED** and Banking Selected group of individuals in control of every resource and every individual on Earth.

Remember-Remember

When the Federal Government passes yet another un-constitutional law, they are allowed to do that because they are a **British owned corporation doing business as "THE UNITED STATES"** operating under the EMERGENCY created by the Emergency Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933. Any un-constitutional law being passed is a *corporation rule* enacted by the **Board of Directors** of this corporation, that we call Congress, which is not sitting as a constitutionally empowered legislative body. They are not sitting in their **sovereign capacity**, as such, they cannot pass **law** for the republic of these united States of America, they can pass only corporation rules. And any

corporation rule (that they like to call law) is applicable only to 14th-Amendment corporate citizens (lowercase “c”), which we know as a United States citizen.

The same ability to pass un-constitutional corporation rules (they like to call law) applies to the STATE OF YOU-NAME-IT, COUNTY OF YOU-NAME-IT, and CITY OF YOU-NAME-IT. They are all corporations gaining their existence from the corporate law of **the District** of Columbia, known as the corporate United States, a jurisdiction outside the republic, a *foreign-jurisdiction*. And all of these corporate rules (corporate laws) apply only to 14th-Amendment citizens (lowercase “c”).

RECOGNIZING BOTH THE POPE AND CATHOLIC CHURCH FOR THEIR FAILED OVERSIGHT AS TRUSTEE OF THE GLOBAL ESTATE TRUST AND, ADDITIONALLY, THE NATIONAL TRUSTS IN WHOSE CREATION THEY HAVE PERMITTED AND/OR OVERSEEN! NEVER HAS CRIMINAL BEHAVIOR BEEN SO PROFITABLE OR THE PEOPLE OF THIS EARTH SO MUCH AT RISK OF BEING MURDERED THAN UNDER YOUR ADMINISTRATION!

Conclusion

There is much to the criminal nature of Government Leadership, as well as the Vatican, and this document certainly does not cover it all, but, perhaps it is a beginning in comprehending the problem we are all facing and that we the people need to fix. Are some of us going to die in fixing the problem? Probably! But it is we-the-people who ultimately have all the power. There are, however, traitors in our midst, and we need to be on the lookout for them, especially when they are in our own family.

The key to resolving our problem is knowledge, which is truly POWER. With all the social networking available today, it becomes possible to begin sharing information we have acquired as well as our experiences in court. If you are not great at converting your knowledge and experiences to text, find someone who can help you with this task.

The Vatican has, in my opinion, become too enamored with its own claim of importance. After all, it is the **ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH**, and from history we should know how depraved and evil the Holy Roman Empire became before it fell. The past history of the Catholic Church has been one of making deals with the Devil. The Vatican has made deals with depraved Leaders of various countries with disastrous results for the people of those countries! The United States being one such example of disastrous results, but there are others.

The Catholic Church, as well as all corporations pretending to be Churches, need to be restored to serving God which will result in serving the people. It would be wise to remember that the Bible is really written by MAN, allegedly inspired by God, but that may or may not be the case. God is not in the Church, any Church. And we can see that in the past history of the Catholic Church. God is in each one of us individually, in our heart, in our spirit and in our soul. For if he is not, then we are devoid of God and the result would likely be pure evil.

If we believe that God is in each of us individually, then we do not need a Church, any Church, to help us reach out to, or communicate with, God. Our communication is in our behavior toward others and our thoughts. We don't need a 501(c)(3) corporation, masquerading as a *Church* (which are all main-stream-religions) to worship God!

In the final analysis, the Catholic Leadership has opted to abandon God's law for corporate law and the large financial returns that law provides. And the Catholic 501(c)(3) corporation is the largest and oldest corporation on Earth. In the arena of a Church representing God, corporate status is not reconcilable. Either a church chooses to live under God's law, or it does not, and if it does not, by choosing 501(c)(3) status, then it cannot purport to represent God! Despite all of its ceremonies to deceive its flock, the Catholic corporation, or any corporation posing as a church still does not represent God. It is **not a living church, it is a DEAD PERSON**, a corporation! Corporate status embraces all of the main stream religions and carries the same irreconcilable outcome. Any corporate religion has a conflict between God's law and the big money provided by corporate law (man's law).

What to Work Toward

In the current view, Government Leadership is operating this country un-Constitutionally, and they are able to do that because of the powers and authorities granted by declared Emergencies, the primary one being the Emergency Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933. But, there are other declared “WARS” and “EMERGENCIES”. For example, the “War on Drugs”, the “War on Terrorism”, the “War on YOU-NAME-IT.”

If we, “the people”, wish to return to lawful civil authority, then all **“Wars” and “Emergencies”** must be declared to be over, ended, no longer operational or no longer valid, or rescinded!!! Whatever legal language it takes to end them. In the case of the Emergency Banking Relief Act, Congress were either not bright enough, or **intentionally** failed to retain to themselves the power and authority to end this Emergency, leaving that power to the President only. And in the 84-years this Emergency has been operational, no President, Republican or Democrat has seen fit to end this EMERGENCY and restore lawful civil authority to Governments of these united States of America.

And depending on the [Dis]honorable military Leadership to correct matters may well be a waste of time. I say this because from the military’s point of view, you have elected people to represent the wishes of the people, AND, the people have not risen-up and shown dissatisfaction with the policies and actions of Government. And now, something disastrous has occurred in the United States. Government Leadership has allowed hordes of refugees and illegal aliens into this country, diluting the **values** and **beliefs** of the indigenous population, and many, if not most, of these people are accustomed to having Government do their thinking for them. In short, they are **Government Dependent**. For more on this subject click [here](#).

So, the first step in restoring freedom would, in my opinion, be to make **restoration of lawful civil authority** and **ending all WARS and EMERGENCIES** in progress, a *Presidential Campaign Issue*. Or perhaps, a *Presidential prerogative* from the people **to be acted upon, not just a Campaign Issue, spoken of in fancy rhetoric and then forgotten.**

The second step in restoring freedom and lawful civil authority, would be to NOT ACQUIRE A GOVERNMENT ISSUED BIRTH CERTIFICATION, or SOCIAL SECURITY ACCOUNT for any new-born child. If necessary, do not name him or her before leaving the hospital, or if possible, do not birth the baby in the hospital. The Government cannot legally force you to contract with them, and that means they cannot force you to capitulate to accepting and authorizing the issuance of a Birth Certificate or the acquisition of a Social Security Account. Note, you cannot claim such a child as a dependent on your Income Taxes, nor will the child have access to Government Programs. That is why families are so important! Families are the safety net.

One additional item I feel is important and probably very helpful to the individual is this video: [Don't Talk to the Police](#)

In the end, we have a lot of work ahead of us if we are going to save this country and prevent any further enslavement of ourselves and our families. And it will take a bunch of us working together, whether we are black, yellow, red, olive, male, female, tattooed, or white. We need to realize that we are all on this ship together, the problems we face do not belong to one race, one culture, one religion or one color, the problems belong to us all to solve. Whether this ship we're on sails or sinks depends, to a great extent, on us working together. In order to do that, we need to STOP allowing others, and especially Leadership, to divide us and pit us against one another. The happiness of life cannot be divided on political, religious or cultural grounds!

“Seven-Hundred-Million are you listening?
Most of what you read is made of lies.
But speaking one to one, ain't it everybody's Sun,
to wake to in the morning when we rise?” – [Simple Song of Freedom](#)

Psychopaths / Sociopaths

To be clear, we now have Leadership composed of psychopaths / sociopaths who will not stop until either they have the world and its resources totally enslaved, or life on the surface of the Earth is extinguished or, they're no longer in power.

Nuclear War

As we know, the economy of the United States is about to collapse. It is for this reason that the *invisible Leadership* wants to start World War III. When the economy of the United States Fails, they want the people distracted with a war so that the people of the United States do not come after the *Elite Bankers* and the *military industrial complex* for engineering the failure of the U.S. economy. Let us remember that the true value of a conflict (WAR) is in the DEBT that it creates, a DEBT owned by the Banking Elite.

The Banking Elite, by and through the U.S. Leadership they control, have fomented a violent coup in the Ukraine to taunt Russia, and are acting to increase tensions there. With the success of the violent coup, *invisible Leadership* installed a “western friendly” government in Ukraine. The people of Crimea, right next door to Ukraine, voted to align with Russia. Meanwhile, *invisible Leadership* has parked military assets (men and equipment) right on Russia’s door step, which includes over 2000 Tanks.

Not missing any opportunity to start World War III, *invisible Leadership*, who, as we have already covered, controls the U.S. Military [[click here for more info](#)], has directed a U.S. Navy War Ship to enter China’s *territorial waters*. For those confused by this term, nations claim a *territorial right* to a few miles of coast line waters, for the United States it is 12-miles. And it is an Act of War for an uninvited military vessel to enter the *territorial waters* of another nation, and this is what the United States has done to China, trying to ignite World War III. They have done the same to Iran. Trying to get these countries to respond militarily, in which U.S. Leadership will claim that they were innocently sailing in **international waters** when that was not the case, just like the **Gulf of Tonkin lie**. This will give Leadership cause and reason to militarily respond, and World War III will likely be the result.

U.S. Leadership has told China that it has no valid claim to the islands in the south China seas, and has indicated that the U.S. will use whatever means (military) necessary to prevent China from building any facilities on these islands.

North Korea has recently launched a missile for testing, which harmlessly fell into the Ocean, and U.S. Leadership has claimed that they have no right to do this and view it as a threat. This is mostly to psychologically profile (brain wash) the people of the United States — it's just another boogeyman story to frighten the people.

One Trident

If **psychopathic Leadership** is successful in launching World War III, and it goes nuclear, what can we expect? Well, Russia's nuclear weapons are on par or better than ours, so we can examine one of our nuclear weapons and get a idea of what to expect. We will examine the detonation of one Trident nuclear missile. The *Trident* nuclear missile is launched from a Ballistic Nuclear Submarine, which has 24 of these missiles on-board. The energy that will be released from just one trident will exceed the energy of all weapons discharged in World War II. That is more energy release than all shells fired by ships, all shells fired by field artillery, all mortar rounds, all bombs dropped by airplanes, all hand grenades, all Bazooka shells, all bullets, including Nagasaki and Hiroshima nuclear bombs, by all Armies in all Theaters of War. Today's nuclear weapons are seventeen-thousand times more powerful than the nuclear bombs we dropped on Nagasaki and Hiroshima. Nuclear war today means the extinction of life on the surface of the Earth. Meanwhile, the Banking Elite and Military Industrial Complex Leadership will retire to their underground cities, which are already built.

But our nuclear missiles are not the only ones of great power and destruction. The Russian Federation now has missiles that may be even more powerful when we consider that **just one** of their nuclear missiles could take out France, or the State of Texas. For those who are wondering why I have identified our Leadership as psychopathic / sociopathic, **this is why!!!**

Leadership's Complete Lack of Empathy

Empathy is the failsafe mechanism of human behavior. **If** we have *empathy*, then we will have feelings for how others, who may or may not be the target of our actions and behaviors, will feel. And this becomes a check, or road block to harmful/hurtful behavior and actions. *Empathy* for others places a limit on

the actions and behaviors of the people whom we consider *normal*.

Thus, those of us with *empathy for others* cannot think like Leadership because of our *empathy*, that is, we have a feeling for what our actions, our behaviors, will do to others. As such, we do not want to engage in behaviors or actions that will harm others or cause them grief, for example, nuclear war. And because this is our point of reference, we have a very difficult time visualizing people who simply do not care who gets hurt or killed, or how many.

Therefore, we have a difficult time ascribing this behavior or attitude to our Leadership, but a total lack of *empathy* is exactly what our *psychopathic* Leadership has for humanity in general, although they are good at pretending otherwise. And this is true of Leadership, from the top at the Federal level, to the bottom at the City and/or County level, they do not have empathy.

Consider this:

In May of 1945, the architects of postwar strategy, or, as they liked to call themselves, the "Masters of the Universe", gathered in San Francisco at the plush Palace Hotel to write the Charter for the United Nations. Several of the principals retired for a private meeting in the exclusive Garden Room. The head of the United States delegation had called this secret meeting with his top aide, Alger Hiss, representing the president of the United States and the Soviet KGB; John Foster Dulles, of the Wall Street law firm of Sullivan and Cromwell, whose mentor, William Nelson Cromwell, had been called a "professional revolutionary" on the floor of Congress; and W. Averill Harriman, plenipotentiary extraordinary, who had spent the last two years in Moscow directing Stalin's war for survival. These four men represented the awesome power of the American Republic in world affairs, yet of the four, only Secretary of State Edward Stettinius Jr., had a position authorized by the Constitution. Stettinius called the meeting to order to discuss an urgent matter; the Japanese were already privately suing for peace, which presented a grave crisis. The atomic bomb would not be ready for several more months. "We have already lost Germany," Stettinius said. **"If Japan bows out, we will not have a live population on which to test the bomb."**

"But, Mr. Secretary," said Alger Hiss, "no one can ignore the terrible power of this weapon." "Nevertheless," said Stettinius, "our entire postwar program depends on terrifying the world with the atomic bomb." "To accomplish that goal," said John

Foster Dulles, "you will need a very good tally. I should say a million." "Yes," replied Stettinius, "we are hoping for a million tally in Japan. But if they surrender, we won't have anything." "Then you have to keep them in the war until the bomb is ready," said John Foster Dulles. "That is no problem. Unconditional surrender." "They won't agree to that," said Stettinius. "They are sworn to protect the Emperor." "Exactly," said John Foster Dulles. "Keep Japan in the war another three months, and we can use the bomb on their cities; we will end this war with the naked fear of all the peoples of the world, who will then bow to our will." – [The Secret History of the Atomic Bomb](#); Mullins, June 1998

If one remembers the surrender agreement the United States made with Japan, it was agreed that the Japanese Emperor would remain as Japan's Emperor. Therefore, it was not about winning World War II, for if it was, a surrender deal could have been struck before dropping the Atomic Bombs. It was about **nuclear terrorism of the Earth** by, in Leadership's view, killing a few hundred thousand Japanese people with a couple of bombs.



At the left we have a picture of Iraqi people before we blow them up and murder them. They look a lot like us, don't they?

What do we tell this little Iraqi girl about why she is injured and her world destroyed?



But, as we have already learned, Leadership was responsible for the deaths of four-million Asians in the Vietnam War. Two-million Vietnamese, another one-million Cambodians, and another one-million Laotians, plus 56,000 Americans. With our blessing, Leadership is responsible for about 1.5-million deaths in Iraq, a country that had nothing to do with the attack of nine-eleven (9/11). And most of those deaths were women and children. We have been suckered⁸³ into believing LIES of Leadership and mostly destroyed that country's infrastructure. But, we've recently allowed our psychopathic Leadership to bomb Lybia back into the stone age as well. Afghanistan is another victim of our brutality.

In Iraq, we used helicopters to deploy white phosphorus on strongholds of Iraqis who are resisting us being in their country and murdering the Iraqi people. Once white phosphorus is on you, it simply does not stop burning until all the fuel is used up.

Finding photos that show the injuries caused to the people of Iraq by the United States is difficult. However, while this photograph is from Palestine and the result of an Israel attack, it serves to



show the injury that White Phosphorus does to the human body. And in Iraq, Afghanistan, and other countries, this is the damage, injury and harm being

⁸³ suckered. Slang meaning "person who is easily deceived".

funded by the people of the United States. This is what, both the *visible* and *invisible* Leadership, are doing to people of other countries in our names. Therefore, the reason people in other countries don't like us very much has nothing to do with us owning nice homes, swimming pools, or living a nice lifestyle, it has everything to do with the unnecessary harm and injury our leadership is causing people who have never harmed us, but neither are they willing to become economic slaves of the Banking Elite, and therein is the reason they are being victimized.

We accuse Bashar al-Assad, Syria's current leader, of using chemical weapons on his own people, which he did not, but we accuse him of such, and then we use the **chemical agent** *white phosphorous* on people around this world. We also support Ukraine's Leader, Petro Poroshenko, in his use of *White Phosphorus* on his people. Are we **two-faced** or what?



Syrian Leader Assad

What We Face

And if we are stupid enough to follow these **psychopaths** in lock step, this is what we face! Therefore, let's all be pitted against these *criminals on high*, and their enforcers of un-constitutional law whose only purpose is to ring their bankrupt cash-register at our expense. It's time to put our differences aside, we can work on those later, and take on the enemy to life itself. With Leadership wanting and working to start World War III, it might be wise to be prepared to defend yourself and your family from violence.

If Leadership does manage to get World War III off the ground, there may well not be police or anyone else in official capacity to protect you. It's a choice – all we need decide is whether, or NOT, we wish to engage in self-deception. And we should remember that Police are not armed to protect us, they are armed to protect themselves. They have no fiduciary obligation to protect us, only to investigate and potentially arrest someone once we are killed.

Now it's time to join together and engage in peaceful rebellion with the purpose of restoring – LAWFUL CIVIL AUTHORITY and setting aside *war*

***and emergency powers authority!* It's time to STOP CIRCLING THE BOWL and start *circling the wagons!* You know how to do this, the anti-war and civil rights movements of the 1960's showed us the way. Gandhi showed us the way. Killing people is probably not the way to invoke change, that's the way of Leadership, and I doubt that it will work for either side. For one thing, it throws up the wrong kind of Leaders.**

I hope this instructional effort has helped the reader to become more informed and less afraid of Government and Leadership. If you found this construction worthy, feel free to share it with others.

To my fellow Americans I wish you all the best. – michael-herbert: keehn

CONGRESSIONAL RECORD - SENATE.

64th CONGRESS, 1st SESSION

VOLUME 53, PART 7

Page 6781

25 April 1916

I wish to put in the RECORD the treaty of Verona of November 22, 1822, showing what this ancient conflict is between the rule of the few and the rule of the many. I wish to call the attention of the Senate to this treaty because it is the threat of this treaty which was the basis of the Monroe doctrine. It throws a powerful white light upon the conflict between monarchical government and government by the people. The Holy Alliance under the influence of Metternich, the Premier of Austria, in 1822, issued this remarkable secret document :

[American Diplomatic Code, 1778 - 1884, vol. 2 ; Elliott, p. 179.]

SECRET TREATY OF VERONA

The undersigned, specially authorized to make some additions to the treaty of the Holy Alliance, after having exchanged their respective credentials, have agreed as follows :

ARTICLE 1. The high contracting powers being convinced that the system of representative government is equally as incompatible with the monarchical principles as the maxim of the sovereignty of the people with the high divine right, engage mutually in the most solemn manner, to use all their efforts to put an end to the system of representative governments, in whatever country it may exist in Europe, and to prevent its being introduced in those countries where it is not yet known.

ART. 2. As it can not be doubted that the liberty of the press is the most powerful means used by the pretended supporters of the rights of

nations to the detriment of those princes, the high contracting parties promise reciprocally to adopt all proper measures to suppress it, not only in their own states but also in the rest of Europe.

ART. 3. Convinced that the principles of religion contribute most powerfully to keep nations in the state of passive obedience which they owe to their princes, the high contracting parties declare it to be their intention to sustain in their respective States those measures which the clergy may adopt, with the aim of ameliorating their own interests, so intimately connected with the preservation of the authority of the princes ; and the contracting powers join in offering their thanks to the Pope for what he has already done for them, and solicit his constant cooperation in their views of submitting the nations.

ART. 4. The situation of Spain and Portugal unite unhappily all the circumstances to which this treaty has particular reference. The high contracting parties, in confiding to France the care of putting an end to them, engaged to assist her in the manner which may the least compromit [sic] them with their own people and the people of France by means of a subsidy on the part of the two empires of 20,000,000 of francs every year from the date of the signature of this treaty to the end of the war.

ART. 5. In order to establish in the Peninsula the order of things which existed before the revolution of Cadiz⁸⁴, and to insure the entire execution of the articles of the present treaty, the high contracting parties give to each other the reciprocal assurance that as long as their views are not fulfilled, rejecting all other ideas of utility or other measure to be taken, they will address themselves with the shortest possible delay to all the authorities existing in their States and to all their agents in foreign countries, with the view to establish connections tending toward the accomplishment of the objects proposed by this treaty.

ART. 6. This treaty shall be renewed with such changes as new circumstances may give occasion for, either at a new congress or at the court of one of the contracting parties, as soon as the war with Spain shall be terminated.

⁸⁴ The Spanish Constitution of 1812 was established on 19 March 1812 by the Cádiz Cortes, Spain's first national sovereign assembly, the Cortes Generales ("General Courts"), in refuge in Cádiz during the Peninsular War. It established the principles of universal male suffrage, national sovereignty, constitutional monarchy and freedom of the press, and supported land reform and free enterprise.

ART. 7. The present treaty shall be ratified and the ratifications exchanged at Paris within the space of six months.

Made at Verona the 22d November, 1822.

For Austria :-----METTERNICH.

For France :-----CHATEAUBRIAND.

For Prussia :-----BERNSTET.

For Russia :-----NESSELRODE.

I ask to have printed in the CONGRESSIONAL RECORD this secret treaty, because I think it ought to be called now to the attention of the people of the United States and of the world. This evidence of the conflict between the rule of the few versus popular government should be emphasized on the minds of the people of the United States, that the conflict now waging throughout the world may be more clearly understood, for after all said the great pending war springs from the weakness and frailty of government by the few, where human error is far more probable than the error of the many where aggressive war is only permitted upon the authorizing vote of those whose lives are jeopardized in the trenches of modern war.

Mr. SHAFROTH. Mr. President, I should like to have the senator state whether in that treaty there was not a coalition formed between the powerful countries of Europe to reestablish the sovereignty of Spain in the Republics of South and Central America?

Mr. OWEN. I was just going to comment upon that, and I am going to take but a few moments to do so because I realize the pressure of other matters. This Holy Alliance, having put a Bourbon prince upon the throne of France by force, then used France to suppress the constitution of Spain immediately afterwards, and by this very treaty gave her a subsidy of

20,000,000 francs annually to enable her to wage war upon the people of Spain and to prevent their exercise of any measure of the right of self-government. The Holy Alliance immediately did the same thing in Italy, by sending Austrian troops to Italy, where the people there attempted to exercise a like measure of liberal constitutional self-government ; and it was not until the printing press, which the Holy Alliance so stoutly opposed, taught the people of Europe the value of liberty that finally one country after another seized a greater and greater right of self government, until now it may be fairly said that nearly all the nations of Europe have a very large measure of self government. However, I wish to call the attention of the Senate and the country to this important history in the growth of constitutional popular self-government. The Holy Alliance made its powers felt by the wholesale drastic suppression of the press in Europe, by universal censorship, by killing free speech and all ideas of popular rights, and by the complete suppression of popular government. The Holy Alliance having destroyed popular government in Spain and in Italy, had well-laid plans also to destroy popular government in the American colonies which had revolted from Spain and Portugal in Central and South America under the influence of the successful example of the United States. It was because of this conspiracy against the American Republics by the European monarchies that the great English statesman, Canning, called the attention of our government to it, and our statesmen then, including Thomas Jefferson, took an active part to bring about the declaration by President Monroe in his next annual message to the Congress of the United States that the United States should regard it as an act of hostility to the government of the United States and an unfriendly act if this coalition or if any power of Europe ever undertook to establish upon the American Continent any control of any American Republic or to acquire any territorial rights. This is the so-called Monroe doctrine. The threat under the secret treaty of Verona to suppress popular governments in the American Republics is the basis of the Monroe doctrine. This secret treaty sets forth clearly the conflict between monarchical government and popular government and the government of the few as against the government of the many. It is a part, in reality, of developing popular sovereignty when we demand for women equal rights to life, to liberty, to the possession of property, to an equal voice in the making of the laws and the administration of the laws. This demand on the part of the women is made by

men, and it ought to be made by men as well as by thinking, progressive women, as it will promote human liberty and human happiness. I sympathize with it, and I hope that all parties will in the national conventions give their approval to this larger measure of liberty to the better half of the human race.

Official Records of the Union Confederate Navies in the War of the Rebellion



APPENDIX B - **GUN CULTURE U.S.A**
by Bill Whittle

You know, every time there is a shooting in America, our moral betters on the **Left** immediately ammo-up their assault rifle of the rhetorical arsenal. Namely, our country's sick, twisted obsession with personal firearms. Our adolescent psycho-sexual, dangerous, and frankly embarrassing when facing our European film critic friends, AMERICAN GUN CULTURE.

So, hopping over to the ever reliable Wikipedia we discovered that when it comes to per-capita gun ownership the U.S.A. does, in fact, top the list in glory. When measured as the number of guns per one-hundred residents, the U.S. comes in first at 90. Ninety guns per one-hundred residents. Evidence to the progressives on the **left**, that they do in fact live in the murder capital of the World. Because when it comes to gun ownership, America is Number-one with the bullet with, by far, the highest per-capita gun ownership in the world. Ninety guns, per one hundred people is half-again-more than the Number 2 spot, held by Serbia with 58.

Now, all we have to do to prove the left wing *weeny-case* for banning guns is to do a quick search for the *per-capita murder rate*. And sure enough, leading the number 2 country by half-again more, with ninety murders per 100,000 people, is... Honduras. Socialist, gun controlled Honduras. Because, even though America has, by far, the highest per-capita gun ownership rate, we do not have the highest per-capita murder rate.

And, unfortunately for the **progressive left's** argument, we're not SECOND either! Or Third. In fact, when it comes to *capital murders*, team U.S.A. didn't even make the top five. As a matter of fact, we didn't even make the top ten. Or the top twenty. Or the top thirty. Or the top forty. We're not in the top fifty capital murders. Gun Culture America is not in the top 60 nations in terms of *per-capita murders*. Or the top seventy. Or even the top eighty. Or the top ninety. Of the 218 nations listed for per-capita murders, the United States of America, **MURDERVILLE U.S.A.** did not break the top 100. We ARE, with 4.7 murders per 100,000 people, in 2012, number 111. [See listing below.]

One-hundred-and-eleventh place puts us near the top of the bottom half all the nations and territories in the World when it comes to total per-capita murders, and virtually all, if not all, of those nations ranked higher than us are **big-state-socialist-utopias with stringent gun-control-laws**.

How tragically disappointing that must be for our moral superiors, and unfortunately for the left, it gets a lot worse. Because 111th-place, America's murder rate of 4.7 murders per 100,000 citizens, is artificially much higher than it should be because it includes so many deadly, murderous, toxic places, like number one on the list of **highly gun-controlled**, democratically governed since the stone-age murder-pits like Detroit, Michigan. Detroit, **with strict gun-control-laws** has a *per-capita murder rate* of 54 per 100,000 citizens. If Detroit were its own country it would just beat Venezuela for second place as the most murderous country in the world, behind Honduras.

America's hundred-and-eleventh place, 4.7 murders per 100,000 people, also includes, in order, Democratically controlled, heavily gun-controlled New Orleans with 53.2 murders per 100,000, St. Louis with 35.5, Baltimore with 34.9, New York with 34.4, Oakland with 31.8, followed by Stockton - 23.7, Kansas City - 22.6, Philadelphia - 21.5, Cleveland - 21.3, Memphis - 20.2, and Atlanta - 19.0, and Chicago 18.5 murders per 100,000 people, per year. America's *per capita* average of 4.7 murders includes ALL of these high-crime areas.

The first city to appear in **GUN-MAD TEXAS**, is Dallas, which isn't even in the top twenty. America's overall average of 4.7 is as low as it is because of places like Plano, Texas, with a murder rate of 0.4. Now, having been to Plano, Texas, several times, I can tell you with confidence that virtually **every home** in Plano, Texas, has an entire arsenal of AR-15 assault rifles, semi-automatic shotguns, 30.06 hunting rifles, they got 45's, 357's, 38's, they got 9 millimeters, they have an assortment of 22's for the kids to practice with. Not to mention every species of tomahawk, Bowie knife, hunting knife, jack knife, bayonet, switch-blade, they got pointy rocks, they got sharp sticks. The murder rate in **GUN-NUT-CENTRAL** is 0.4 per 100,000. If the United States of America, as a nation, had the same **murder rate as Plano, Texas**, we would NOT be 111

out of 218, we'd be 211 out of 218, well below Switzerland at 0.6, half of Germany, Spain and Denmark at 0.8, and well below half of New Zealand, the Netherlands, Austria, Italy, France and Australia.

If all of America had the murder rate of the **GUN-NUT-CAPITAL** of **GUN-CULTURE-U.S.A.**, Plano, Texas, then America's *per capita murder rate* would be one-quarter of those murderous, violent, rampaging, death wish Belgium's with their horrific 1.6 murders per 100,000.

MAYBE IT'S NOT THE GUNS! MAYBE, IT'S THE PEOPLE HOLDING THE GUNS!

MURDERS PER 100,000 BY COUNTRY

- | | |
|--|-----------------------------|
| 1. Honduras | 21. St. Lucia |
| 2. Venezuela | 22. Mexico |
| 3. United States Virgin Islands | 23. Dominica |
| 4. Belize | 24. Montserrat |
| 5. El Salvador | 25. Nigeria |
| 6. Guatemala | 26. Greenland |
| 7. Jamaica | 27. Equatorial Guinea |
| 8. Lesotho | 28. Botswana |
| 9. Swaziland | 29. Namibia |
| 10. St. Kitts and Nevis | 30. Panama |
| 11. South Africa | 31. Guyana |
| 12. Columbia | 32. St. Pierre and Miquelon |
| 13. Bahamas | 33. Myanmar |
| 14. Democratic Republic of the Congo | 34. Cayman Islands |
| 15. Trinidad and Tobago | 35. South Sudan |
| 16. Puerto Rico (corporate U.S. owned) | 36. Ivory Coast |
| 17. St. Vincent and the Grenadines | 37. Grenada |
| 18. Brazil | 38. French Guiana |
| 19. Rwanda | 39. Turkmenistan |
| 20. Dominican Republic | 40. Tanzania |
| | 41. Congo |
| | 42. Mozambique |

43. Ecuador
 44. Bolivia
 45. Ethiopia
 46. Central African Republic
 47. Nicaragua
 48. Sudan
 49. Antigua and Barbuda
 50. Madagascar
 51. Uganda
 52. Zambia
 53. Zimbabwe
 54. Papua New Guinea
 55. Cape Verde
 56. Togo
 57. Gambia
 58. Haiti
 59. Djibouti
 60. Comoros
 61. Angola
 62. Paraguay
 63. Mongolia
 64. Peru
 65. Seychelles
 66. Russia
 67. Gabon
 68. Kyrgyzstan
 69. Guinea
 70. Philippines
 71. Costa Rica
 72. Benin
 73. Guinea-Bissau
 74. British Virgin Islands
 75. Kiribati
 76. Burundi
 77. Somalia
 78. Burkina Faso
 79. Iraq
 80. Guadeloupe (France)
 81. Uruguay
 82. Kazakhstan
 83. Bermuda (United Kingdom)
 84. Pakistan
 85. Cameroon
 86. Mali
 87. Anguilla (United Kingdom)
 88. Barbados
 89. Palestine
 90. Chad
 91. Eritria
 92. Lithuania
 93. Turks and Caicos Islands (UK)
 94. Cambodia
 95. Afghanistan
 96. Moldova
 97. Kenya
 98. Ghana
 99. Suriname
 100. Mayotte (France)
 101. Laos
 102. Argentina
 103. North Korea
 104. Belarus
 105. Mauritania
 106. Thailand
 107. Estonia
 108. Albania
 109. Yemen
 110. Niger
 111. United States
- [Return to Weapon Ownership](#)

APPENDIX C - NAMING CONVENTIONS
source: **The Nut Is Cracked**, by Judge Anna von Reitz

john-quincy: adams = a living American endowed with all his natural rights
John Quincy Adams = a foreign situs trust used in commercial shipping
JOHN QUINCY ADAMS = a foreign estate trust
John Q. Adams = a public transmitting utility company
John q. Adams = a public foundation
JOHN Q. Adams = a cooperative
JOHN QUINCY ADAMS = a boat or ship used in public commerce
JOHN QUINCY Adams = a commonwealth trust
J. QUINCY Adams = a slave owned by Exxon Corporation
J.Q. Adams = a foreign pauper forbidden to own land
Adams, John Q. = a taxpayer
ADAMS, JOHN Q. = a soldier
adams, john q. = a slave

Return to:

[Page 166](#)

APPENDIX D – Jurisdictional Traps: Examples

For the Sovereign Citizen, it can be a challenge not to be trapped into the corporate jurisdiction, and the judges have many ways of doing this. Yes, I know the Judge is supposed to be an unbiased and neutral mediator of judicial proceedings, but he is NOT. His court financially benefits from convictions, and so does his retirement, therefore, he is going to be unbiased and/or neutral.

Let's examine an individual who is a *Sovereign Citizen*, charged with driving without a license. The first thing he might do is mount a challenge to the jurisdiction, after all, he doesn't *legally exist*. I say he does not *legally exist* because there is not evidence of *legal existence*. There is no *Birth Certification* (Certificate), and there is no *Social Security Account Number*. What else does the government have that could prove legal existence?

The charge will be against JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, and the defendant is john-quincy: adams, this is not one and the same person! One is a *legal fiction*, and the other is a *living man of the land*. But, the court decides to be criminal and ignores your challenge to the jurisdiction and decides to proceed against you, heaven forbid that one of its *code enforcers* (Police Officer) should find out the truth, we can't have that.

So, you are asked, "*were you behind the steering wheel and in control of the car?*". And you answer, "Yes." You just placed yourself in their corporate jurisdiction by admitting that you were "DRIVING", a legal term of the corporate structure. In actuality, you were *traveling*, and then, after asserting that, you shut up. If they press you, then you just repeat you were *traveling* or you state, "*already asked an answered*". You've got to know when to talk and when to shut up.

"So, you were in the automobile sitting in the left front seat, is that correct?" You answer "Yes." You did it again, you placed yourself in corporate jurisdiction. The term "*automobile*" is a corporate legal term. The correct answer might be, "*No, was in the conveyance (or wagon) of the day, traveling.*"

“That seat to your right in your “conveyance”, is that a passenger seat?” You answer, “Yes.” Again, you’ve placed yourself in the corporate jurisdiction. A passenger pays for his, or her, transportation. That would be evidence that you are on the public rights of way for profit and gain, which is a corporate jurisdiction. So it’s not a passenger seat, it is a **seat**, period. Or perhaps, it is a guest seat, but I would generally recommend that the defendant avoid adding qualifiers, as the word “guest” in this instance. But, above all, deny that it is a passenger seat.

The defendant needs to comprehend that in court, they, the Judge and Prosecutor can presume all kinds of things about you, but you are in control, it is only you that can determine who, and/or what you are!

You should never talk to a policeman, especially when stopped. Technically, as soon as the red-light comes on, you are under arrest and have the right to remain SILENT, – **DO SO!!** Remember, a Sovereign Citizen does not sign anything, he does not apply his signature to anything. He affixes his non-negotiable autograph, and writes *non-negotiable autograph* under it.

For more education read [Sui Juris, pardon me but... #5](#). A booklet written by a Sovereign of these united States of America. He has now passed away, but lived his life without a “drivers license” or “license plates” on his conveyance, and without paying *income taxes*, and he did it all lawfully.

In conclusion, suffice it to say that the criminal conspiracy to deprive you of your freedom and productivity is monumental and includes every Office, Agency, Bureau and Department of Government. While knowledge of the criminal conspiracy probably does not include lower level staff, it does include Department Heads, Judges, Bureau Heads, Agency Heads, Military Heads, Police Heads, Political Leadership at all levels, and many others. And they all benefit, greatly, from the conspiracy and keeping it secret. For example, if a teacher were to learn of the conspiracy to enslave the people of the United States, and speak out about it, the teacher would lose his, or her, job. And this is true for all Government employees. They are never allowed to notice

that the Emperor has no clothes! Oh, they might see his nakedness, they just can't openly notice it.

VERMIN

If there is a stain on the record of our forefathers, a dark hour in the earliest history of the American colonies, it would be the hanging of the so-called "witches" at Salem.

But that was a pinpoint in place and time – a brief lapse into hysteria. For the most part, our seventeenth-century colonists were scrupulously fair, even in fear.

There was one group of people they feared with reason – a society, you might say, whose often insidious craft had claimed a multitude of victims, ever since the Middle Ages in Europe.

One group of people, were hated and feared from Massachusetts Bay to Virginia. The magistrates would not burn them at the stake, although surely a great many of the colonists might have recommended such a solution. Our forefathers were baffled by them.

In the first place, where did they come from? Of all who sailed from England to Plymouth in 1620, not one of those two-legged vermin was aboard.

"Vermin." That's what the colonists called them. Parasites who fed on human misery, spreading sorrow and confusion wherever they went. "Destructive," they were called.

And still they were permitted coexistence with the colonists. For a while, anyway. Of course, there were colonial laws prohibiting the practice of their infamous craft. Somehow a way was always found around those laws.

In 1641, Massachusetts Bay colony took a novel approach to the problem. The governors attempted to starve those "devils" out of existence through economic exclusion. They were denied wages, and thereby it was hoped that they would perish.

Four years later, Virginia followed the example of Massachusetts Bay, and for a while it seemed that the dilemma had been resolved.

It had not. Somehow, the parasites managed to survive, and the mere nearness of them made the colonists' skin crawl.

In 1658 in Virginia the final solution: Banishment. Exile the "Treacherous Ones" were cast out of the colony. At last, after decades of enduring the psychological gloom, the sun came out and the birds sang and all was right with the world. And the elation continued for a generation.

I'm not sure why the Virginians eventually allowed the outcasts to return, but they did. In 1680, after twenty-two years, the despised ones were readmitted to the colony on the condition that they be subjected to the strictest surveillance.

How soon we forget!

For indeed, over the next half-century or so, the imposed restrictions were slowly, quietly swept away. And those whose treachery had been feared since the Middle Ages ultimately took their place in society.

You see, the "vermin" that once infested colonial America, the parasites who preyed on the misfortune of their neighbors until finally they were officially banished from Virginia, those dreaded, despised, outcast masters of confusion were lawyers.

-From Paul Harvey's THE REST OF THE STORY

[Return](#)

Government 1a NOTES: